



## CITY OF KIRKLAND

### Police Department

11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034-7114 425.587.3400  
www.kirklandwa.gov

---

## MEMORANDUM

**To:** Kurt Triplett, City Manager  
**From:** Cherie Harris, Chief of Police  
**Date:** December 17, 2019  
**Subject:** Investigative Complaint PO#2019-0027

I have received and carefully reviewed the investigation into alleged misconduct by Officer Doug Miller at the YMCA Kirkland Teen Union Building (KTUB) in downtown Kirkland on September 5, 2019.

### Summary of allegations:

A preliminary inquiry was initiated after Officer Miller arrested a 14-year-old youth, **14-Juv Suspect** on September 5, 2019 at KTUB for Theft 3<sup>rd</sup> degree. The initial complaint was made by YMCA KTUB Staff member Mr. Antione Jackson at the time of the arrest, claiming Officer Miller pushed him, was unprofessional and had escalated the situation. On September 10, 2019, Kirkland Mayor Penny Sweet received a letter from Loria Yeadon, President and CEO of the YMCA of Greater Seattle, requesting that the Department investigate the matter as to why *"...two officers entered the KTUB, did not respond to queries from the front desk receptionist, and proceeded to handcuff and arrest the teen youth who was in the facility in the company of his brother and two friends...staff who were present reported that the arresting officers may have escalated the situation unnecessarily...one of the officers raised his voice and aimed a taser at both the youth and at the KTUB Director Antione Jackson after Mr. Jackson identified himself. The officers subsequently informed our staff that the teen youth was suspected of the theft of a tip jar from a nearby restaurant. This appears to be more of a misdemeanor not the aggressive approach used by the officer..."*

The Department's investigation has determined that the use of force during the arrest and subsequent attempt to secure **14-Juv Suspect** for transport in Officer Miller's patrol car was found to be within Department Policy and Procedures, professional training and applicable law. However, Officer Miller's use of swear words violated Department Policy. In addition, Officer Rogers did not follow Department training or protocol in using "contact-cover" to appropriately assist Officer Miller during this arrest. **Attachment A** includes the investigative report.

### Summary:

The investigation included a thorough review by command staff, Department use of force subject matter experts and legal advisors of the Department's "Lexipol" policy manual and the laws associated with the use of force to identify any possible policy violations. See **Attachment B** for applicable policies, including:

**Kirkland Police Department Mission, Vision and Values**  
**Kirkland Police Department Code of Ethics**  
**Policy 300 Use of Force**  
**Policy 304 Conducted Energy Weapon**  
**Policy 311 Search and Seizure**  
**Policy 320 Standards of Conduct**  
**Policy 401 Biased Based Policing**  
**Policy 1010 Personnel Complaints**

After carefully reviewing the investigative file, including witness statements, Officer reports, 911 calls, KTUB video surveillance recordings and Computer Aided Dispatch (CAD) logs, it is my determination that Officer Miller's use of force was objectively reasonable, did not violate Department Policy or Procedure, and that he did not act on the basis of race with respect to his conduct with any of the individuals involved in this incident. My determination is based on the following facts and circumstances:

Officers developed probable cause to arrest **14-Juv Suspect** for Theft 3<sup>rd</sup> degree:

- On September 5, 2019 at approximately 1200 hours, **14-Juv Suspect** was observed with his brother, **12-Juv Vic/Wit**, on the campus of Juanita High School (JHS), 10601 NE 132<sup>nd</sup> Street, where they are not students. They were in the company of a JHS student, **14-Juv Suspect**. School Resource Officer (SRO) Tyler Davidson initiated an investigation after being notified that the group was reportedly on campus to cause physical harm to a JHS student. JHS staff observed **14-Juv Suspect** and **12-Juv Vic/Wit** on video surveillance. **14-Juv Suspect** was described as a young black male, wearing khaki pants, a black/red shirt, and short black hair. **12-Juv Vic/Wit** was described as a taller, black male, wearing jeans and a green jacket, and with a dreadlock hairstyle.
- At approximately 1241 hours, **14-Juv Suspect** was captured on video surveillance at 13005 103<sup>rd</sup> PL NE in Kirkland committing theft by taking a package from the front porch at that location. Based on the video surveillance, it also appears that **12-Juv Vic/Wit** is walking on the opposite side of the street. Officers Lisenby and Simons investigated the theft and provided a description of **14-Juv Suspect** to all Officers over the police radio.
- SRO Davidson advised Lisenby and other KPD units over the radio that the description of **14-Juv Suspect** was consistent with a group of apparent juveniles who had been on campus looking for a possible fight. SRO Davidson conducted an area check near the North Kirkland Community Center where he had been told by JHS staff that an off-campus fight involving the apparent juveniles might occur.
- Officer Lisenby emailed a picture of **14-Juv Suspect** from the video surveillance to other Patrol Officers.
- **14-Juv Suspect**, **12-Juv Vic/Wit** and **14-Juv Suspect** boarded a King County Metro bus near NE 132 Street soon after the package theft on 103<sup>rd</sup> PL NE. They then traveled to the Transit Center Station, 202 3<sup>rd</sup> Street in downtown Kirkland. This information was provided by Victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras, who called 911 at 1352 hours to report that a subject matching the description of **14-Juv Suspect** had stolen her Vape nicotine smoking device.
- Witness Anthony De Arment observed **14-Juv Suspect** and **14-Juv Suspect** walk past him along the 200 block of Park Lane from the Kirkland Transit Center, then north along Main Street toward the Taco Del Mar restaurant. Mr. De Arment reported he overheard **14-Juv Suspect** telling **14-Juv Suspect** "you just gotta go in and grab it, man". He later observed **14-Juv Suspect**

running away from the business, while removing money from a tip jar and being chased by an unknown individual.

- Witness Silvia Orellana, the manager of Taco Del Mar, 210 Main Street observed **14-Juv Suspect** and **14-Juv Suspect** together inside her store. She saw **14-Juv Suspect** grab the business's tip jar near the cash register containing approximately \$30 dollars and then run out the west door along Main Street.
- At approximately 1355 hours, Witness De Arment called 911 to report that he had observed **14-Juv Suspect** and **14-Juv Suspect** near Park Lane and Main Street. He reported observing them going in and out of two business' and stated he believed they might have been attempting to steal additional tip jars.
- SRO Davidson heard the 911 calls and reported over the radio that the descriptions of the suspects matched those of the apparent juveniles who had been trespassing and attempting to fight with other students at JHS.
- At approximately 1411 hours, Victim Betras called 911 again to report **14-Juv Suspect** was now at KTUB with three African-American males. Victim Betras later declined criminal prosecution of the reported theft.
- Officer Miller confirmed with Officers Lisenby and Simons that there was probable cause to arrest the black male wearing a red shirt and khaki pants.

Officers lawfully entered KTUB:

- Kirkland Officers searched the area of the Transit Center and were then directed to KTUB after Victim Betras called 911 to report she saw **14-Juv Suspect** there with three other African-American males, one wearing a green sweatshirt and the other red.
- Officers Miller and Rogers initially found the KTUB locked but were able to enter the building at approximately 1434 hours when a youth opened the front door to allow another youth entrance into the building. The "Y KTUB Front Lobby" video surveillance shows this interaction with individuals who appear to be **13-Juv Victim** and **14-Juv Suspect**. Both point to the rear of the building and can then be seen exiting after the Officers walk away.
- Officer Miller reports encountering an "employee" who was later identified as Stephan Garvin, an intern.
- Video obtained from the KTUB building clearly depicts that there are no other employees visible in the entryway or hallway and the front desk is empty.
- Officer Miller told Stephan they were looking for a suspect who they had probable cause to arrest and asked if there were kids inside. Stephan advised that there were kids in the back of the building, pointing in that direction and walking to the area with the Officers. This interaction is captured on video cameras inside the building that are maintained by the YMCA.

Officer Miller and Officer Rogers did not force entry into the building, had a lawful reason for entering, and made contact with the first available apparent employee that they encountered.

Officers lawfully arrest **14-Juv Suspect**:

- Officers Miller and Rogers walked to the rear of the building with Stephan. Officer Miller reported seeing the package theft suspect, **14-Juv Suspect** who was wearing the same clothing as previously described.
- Officer Miller told **14-Juv Suspect** he was under arrest and took hold of his elbows. Officer Miller reported that **14-Juv Suspect** looked at him and then began to pull his arms away while leaning forward to pull away. Officer Miller reported losing his grip. It was only when

[14-Juv Suspect] was apparently attempting to flee or resist that Officer Miller used force. He put his arm around [14-Juv Suspect] shoulder and rotated his own body to force him off balance. Officer Miller maintained contact with [14-Juv Suspect] as he was taken to the ground in a controlled manner.

- The initial contact between Officer Miller and [14-Juv Suspect] is not captured by KTUB surveillance cameras. However, they quickly appear in the doorway in video titled "Y KTUB Rear Exit". [14-Juv Suspect] is seen pulling his elbows away from Officer Miller as though he is trying to hurriedly get away from him.
- The description that Officer Miller included in his report is consistent with what is depicted in the video, as he rotated his body, maintaining contact with [14-Juv Suspect] and placed him on the ground. He does not put his knee on [14-Juv Suspect] head but rather uses his hand to control his head. [14-Juv Suspect] can be seen laying on his side with Officer Miller kneeling over him, attempting to control his hands. Officer Miller rolled him onto his stomach and Officer Rogers began assisting in applying handcuffs. This standard technique allowed Officer Miller to effect an arrest without injury to [14-Juv Suspect] and also deterred a possible foot pursuit.

Officer Miller was aware at the time of the arrest that [14-Juv Suspect] was believed to have been trespassing at JHS for the purpose of fighting with other students, that he had stolen a package from a front porch and a tip jar from Taco Del Mar. Officer Miller had probable cause to arrest [14-Juv Suspect] and a reasonable Officer would believe that [14-Juv Suspect] was going to continue to commit additional crimes. Officer Miller advised [14-Juv Suspect] he was under arrest and when he attempted to pull away, a minimal and reasonable amount of force was used to stop him from fleeing.

Officer Miller's contact with KTUB Director Antione Jackson:

- Officer Miller reported several male subjects engaged him in loud voices during and after the arrest of [14-Juv Suspect]. In the "Y KTUB Rear Exit" video, it is clear that Officers Miller and Rogers' attention was drawn away from [14-Juv Suspect] to subjects standing in the doorway. As they were handcuffing [14-Juv Suspect] Mr. Jackson approached, stopping near [14-Juv Suspect] head and standing directly over Officer Miller. Mr. Jackson does not appear to have witnessed the takedown.
- Officer Miller stated that Mr. Jackson identified himself as the KTUB Director and that he asked what was going on. Officer Miller told Mr. Jackson and the individuals in the doorway, one of whom represented himself as [14-Juv Suspect] brother, that [14-Juv Suspect] was under arrest, and that he would explain the situation to them after he had secured [14-Juv Suspect] in a patrol car. Officer Miller does not search [14-Juv Suspect] which would have been a normal protocol, because of the proximity and tenor of those near him.
- Mr. Jackson provided a taped statement that Officer Miller *"immediately drew his taser, immediately started yelling back the F up, get outta my face. Back the F up or I'm gonna tase everyone"* and after announcing who he was, Officer Miller *"pointed the Taser at me again and told me to back the F up or he was gonna Tase me. Then he pushed me"*. The statement that a Taser was pointed at Mr. Jackson is inconsistent with what is depicted in the KTUB surveillance videos.
- Mr. Jackson can be seen following closely behind Officer Miller as he was escorting [14-Juv Suspect] out of the building. This is shown in the "Y KTUB Pit (Hallway)" video surveillance. Within seconds of Mr. Jackson first engaging Officer Miller, Officer Miller turned and pushed Mr. Jackson away from him with what appears to be an open hand. Officer Miller states that Mr. Jackson was continuing to tell him that he "couldn't take a



kid out of the building." This is generally consistent with Mr. Jackson's statement that *"I let him know three times that I'm my name and then who I was. That I'm YMCA Program Director here and, that we need some information before, you know, you could just take a kid out of the facility"*.

- Officer Miller can be seen pointing his finger at Mr. Jackson seconds before pushing him. In his report, Officer Miller wrote that he also said *"I don't give a fuck who you are,"* both of which appear to have caused Mr. Jackson to back away a few feet. Officer Miller explained in his report that he has experienced friends and family members attempt to interfere with an arrest, similar to how this situation evolved.
- Officer Miller then continued towards the front door with [14-Juv Suspect] in custody and with Mr. Jackson and a second male close behind, forcing Officer Miller to step to the side in an effort to maintain his distance from them while being able to observe their intentions, anticipating possible physical interference with the arrest.

Officer Miller was conducting a lawful arrest when he was told repeatedly by Mr. Jackson that he "could not take a kid out of the building." Mr. Jackson's proximity in following so closely and words that questioned Officer Miller's authority would cause a reasonable Officer to believe he might interfere with the arrest. Officer Miller used his open hand to push Mr. Jackson away from him. This was a minimal use of force used only to create distance, stop any interference during a volatile interaction, and it is consistent with Department training, policy and procedure that require Officer Miller to maintain the safety of himself, his handcuffed arrestee, and others in the immediate area. However, Officer Miller's use of swear words in this interaction was unacceptable.

Officer Miller's display of his Taser:

- The unidentified male and Mr. Jackson passed by Officer Miller as Officer Miller was attempting to exit KTUB with [14-Juv Suspect] in custody. In the "Y KTUB Front Lobby" video surveillance, Mr. Jackson can be seen stopping at the front counter and facing away from the group for most of the rest of the remaining interactions inside KTUB, including at the time of the pointing of the Taser referenced below. The unidentified male walked to the front door and allowed [13-Juv Vic W] to enter. [13-Juv Vic W] walked toward Officer Miller while positioning himself between the two and the open door. Officer Miller can be seen waving his hand in a sideways motion, and he was by then alone at the front of the building as Officer Rogers had remained in the rear exit hallway. Officer Miller stated that *"Based on [13-Juv Vic W] body language, proximity to me and his tone of voice I feared he may assault me, or attempt interfere with the arrest of the suspect. I removed my taser from the holster and pointed it at [13-Juv Vic W] I then yelled at [13-Juv Vic W] something like 'I'm going to fucking taze you if you don't back up'."*
- YMCA Staff member Heather Siegel-Sawma told the investigator, that the "brothers" were defending [14-Juv Suspect] asking questions about why he was being arrested, were being very loud, *"maybe using crude language,"* and that *"they may have used the F word"*. Ms. Siegel-Sawma said that Officer Miller also used the "f-word". She stated that as Officer Miller was walking out of KTUB *"Antione's closely following behind, trying to talk to Officer Miller"*. Ms. Siegel-Sawma was in close proximity to [13-Juv Vic W] and Officer Miller near the front door. She stated that *"that's' the only time I saw the Taser come out"* and that she saw Officer Miller pointing a Taser at the brothers and at Mr. Jackson but that *"it was mainly towards Mr. Jackson because Mr. Jackson was the closest in proximity"*.

- Officer Miller can be seen in the "Y KTUB Front Lobby" video surveillance drawing his Taser, pointing it at [12-Juv Vic II] while motioning in a back and forth manner. [12-Juv Vic II] can be seen raising his hands and backing away from Officer Miller and the exit. This is also evidenced in the "Y KTUB Office" video surveillance. Neither video surveillance cameras capture Officer Miller pointing his Taser at anyone other than [12-Juv Vic II]. The Taser was not pointed at Mr. Jackson.
- Officer Miller said he did not have the Taser turned on, as evidenced in the video and is consistent with witness statements.

Officer Miller was attempting to leave the building and secure an arrestee in his patrol vehicle while being followed by a group of individuals who were described as loud, using profanity and telling him that he could not take the youth from the building. At the same time, [12-Juv Vic II] entered and blocked the exit from the KTUB. Officer Miller gave [12-Juv Vic II] verbal commands and visual signals to move out of the way. A reasonable Officer would believe that [12-Juv Vic II] might at any moment have escalated the situation to disrupt or prevent the arrest. Officer Miller drew his Taser, provided a verbal warning and pointed it at [12-Juv Vic II] while also motioning to get out of the way.

Corporal De Aguiar's contact with Ms. Siegal-Sawma and Mr. Jackson:

- After Officer Miller secured [14-Juv Suspect] in his patrol car, Mr. Jackson asked to speak with a supervisor and Corporal De Aguiar responded.
- Ms. Siegal-Sawma reported that the group followed Officer Miller to the car and that Officer Miller stood by quietly without reaction while the group was in "rant mode". She told the investigator that Officer Miller provided his badge number, and that after arriving Corporal De Aguiar was very cooperative trying to explain why things happened as they did. To comply with YMCA policies, Ms. Siegal-Sawma believes that the Officers needed to produce a "warrant" prior to entering the KTUB, but this is not an accurate legal statement.
- Mr. Jackson and Ms. Siegal-Sawma both described that Corporal De Aguiar's explained why [14-Juv Suspect] was under arrest but also said that he excused Officer Miller's behavior as being on "edge" due to having just gotten off the night shift. In a follow up discussion with Corporal De Aguiar, he denied making this comment. His recollection of the conversation involved the difference between the availability of business owners on night shift versus day shift. However, Officer Rogers stated he heard Corporal De Aguiar make a similar comment.

After [14-Juv Suspect] was secured in a patrol car, Officers and a Supervisor explained the circumstances of the arrest to KTUB Staff as Officer Miller had indicated he would do upon first being contacted by Mr. Jackson.

### **Conclusion:**

Officer Miller and Officer Rogers lawfully entered the YMCA KTUB building and had probable cause to arrest [14-Juv Suspect]. The level of force used in arresting [14-Juv Suspect] was precipitated by his attempt to pull away from Officer Miller and was performed in a controlled manner without injury and pursuant to standard procedures. Witnesses describe Officer Miller being verbally engaged by [14-Juv Suspect] "brothers". Officer Miller reports telling Mr. Jackson, who he understood correctly to be the KTUB Director, that he would discuss the situation with him after

**14-Juv Suspect** was secured in a patrol car. Officers are not required to stop and debate the merits of an arrest, especially when faced with bystanders who are protesting their actions.

Officer Miller's physical contact with Mr. Jackson occurred due to his fear of imminent interference with **14-Juv Suspect** escort from the building. Officer Miller believed that Mr. Jackson's actions delayed and hindered his arrest of **14-Juv Suspect** so much so that he referred charges of "obstructing" to the Kirkland City Prosecutor's office. These charges were declined.

A reasonable officer would believe that the manner in which **12-Juv Vic/Wit** entered the building and stood between Officer Miller and the exit also presented an imminent threat of assault or interference with the arrest. After giving verbal commands to move out of the way, Officer Miller directed his Taser toward the threat in front of him, **12-Juv Vic/Wit**. It is not unusual for recollections to vary so widely in an emotional and dynamic situation as this one but in the video surveillance evidence it does not appear as though Officer Miller pointed his Taser at anyone other than **12-Juv Vic/Wit** including specifically Mr. Jackson.

Law Enforcement Officers are taught the principles of "contact – cover" in which one Officer assumes the role of "contact" and initiates an arrest. The second "cover" Officer is responsible for protecting the contact officer, positioning themselves in a manner to assist with the arrest and intervene should any other threats present themselves. Officer Rogers provides appropriate contact-cover during the physical arrest of **14-Juv Suspect**. However, he fails to follow in a supporting role as Officer Miller attempts to exit KTUB. Officer Rogers should have prevented Mr. Jackson and the group from following in such close proximity to an Officer and arrestee.

Officer Miller admitted to the use of swear words and included those statements in his police reports and use of force report that were completed immediately after this arrest. While those around him are reported to have been "loud" in challenging the arrest and may have also been using profanity, a Police Officer is expected to maintain professional decorum at all times. This behavior is unacceptable and a violation of Department Policy & Procedures. It should be noted that KTUB Staff members reported Officer Miller stood quietly at his patrol car while **14-Juv Suspect** brother and others were described as being in "rant mode" after the arrest.

In reviewing Officer Miller's work history and personnel file, he has not been the subject of previous discipline nor has he received any citizen complaints. Documentation of this complaint and his use of swear words will be handled in accordance with the Kirkland Police Guild Collective Bargaining agreement.

In reviewing whether or not either of the Officers acted on the basis of race, I have concluded that they did not. The Department has received ongoing implicit bias training which has been and continues to be extremely helpful to Officers and Staff. One important concept from this training is the need to carefully consider whether biases we may not even be consciously aware of might enter into decisions we make as police officers. In this case, I am satisfied our Officers did not treat any individual differently based on race. I have concluded that the Officers were acting upon probable cause developed through 911 calls of criminal activity that included a very specific suspect description. They did not pursue an arrest of **14-Juv Suspect**, who had reportedly stolen a Vape smoking device, as the victim refused to cooperate. Officer Miller's contact with Mr. Jackson was objectively reasonable due to the perceived attempts by Mr. Jackson to interfere with a lawful arrest. The video surveillance is very clear that he only

pointed a Taser at [14-Juv Suspect] who immediately approached Officer Miller and blocked the exit. No other persons, through either words or actions, attempted to interfere.

Throughout the investigative process, including multiple conversations with KTUB and YMCA Executive staff, it was apparent that there are conflicting expectations of KPD's response to incidents at their facilities. Collaboration with the YMCA on how the Department responds to KTUB should include mutual agreement that Officers and staff will work together to resolve incidents involving youth. Other police agencies and non-profit youth centered organizations utilize agreed upon principles that have proven effective in understanding their cooperative working relationship. Examples obtained from the Friends of Youth's Redmond Youth Services Center include the following principles in granting Police immediate entry in any of the following circumstances:

- When anyone (staff or guests) contact the police for assistance
- When the police have cause to conduct a welfare check needed to guarantee someone's safety.
- When the police present a warrant (arrest warrant or search warrant).
- When the police are in hot pursuit of a suspect.
- Once the police are inside for an emergency response of any kind, staff will cooperate fully to ensure the safety of all.

The Department has previously shared a cooperative relationship with KTUB in which the Director and Staff have collaborated on joint programs that allowed for an atmosphere in which a youth would not be surprised to see a uniformed Police Officer in the building. This included Officers interacting with youth, playing ping pong together, as well as the Department hosting a meal on several Friday nights. The circumstances surrounding the arrest of [14-Juv Suspect] highlights the decline of this cooperative relationship and the need for immediate action to restore trust between the KTUB, youth participants and Officers. Aside from meeting with the Executive Board of the YMCA, Neighborhood Resource Officer (NRO) Officer Lansing, SRO Davidson and Captain Ursino have already met with Mr. Jackson to seek mutual understanding at the local level and build better relationships with his Staff.

# ATTACHMENT A





## CITY OF KIRKLAND

### Police Department

11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034-7114 425.587.3400

www.kirklandwa.gov

---

## MEMORANDUM

**To:** Cherie Harris, Chief of Police

**From:** Rob Saloum, Lieutenant

**Date:** November 6<sup>th</sup>, 2019

**Subject:** KTUB Case 19-32584 Follow-up

On September 5<sup>th</sup>, 2019 the Kirkland Police Department responded to a series of incidents and crimes which occurred within the City and which resulted in the arrest of Juvenile **14-Juv Suspect** for Theft 3<sup>rd</sup> Degree. The arrest itself occurred within the Kirkland Teen Union Building (KTUB) which is owned by the City of Kirkland and leased and operated by the YMCA. During the arrest, two other subjects were involved with the arresting Officer requiring him to use force in response to their actions. The timeline of the events is listed below with a detailed narrative of what occurred inside the KTUB included below the timeline. The timelines are compiled from the NORCOM Computer Aided Dispatch "CAD", The KTUB video time stamp, and the city's KTUB camera time stamp. There is several minutes variance between these two systems. Several times listed are from the NORCOM CAD such as received call times, dispatch times, and noted radio events. The times inside the KTUB utilizing the KTUB cameras are timed stamped and can be used for reference and in determining times between actions inside the building.

### 1200 hours Juanita High School:

**14-Juv Suspect** was observed on the campus (video surveillance) of Juanita High School, 10601 NE 132nd Street, where he is enrolled as a student. He was observed with non-students **14-Juv Suspect** (juvenile) and his brother, **12-Juv Vic/Wit** (DOB: 09-19-2001). SRO Officer Tyler Davidson had initiated an investigation regarding the group planning an assault against another student during or after school. By 1230 hours, the subjects could not be located on campus and are believed to have utilized a trail that leads to the nearby Springbrook residential neighborhood.

### 1241 hours Porch Package Theft:

**14-Juv Suspect** was depicted (video surveillance) walking onto the porch of the Edwards residence, 13005 103rd Place NE (in the Springbrook residential neighborhood) and committing theft by taking a package from the porch. A person walking in the background of the video fits the description **12-Juv Vic/Wit**.

1240 hours Board Metro Bus:

**14-Juv Suspect**, **12-Juv Vic/Wit** and **14-Juv Suspect** walked north through the neighborhood to NE 132nd Street. They boarded a King County Metro bus traveling a route southbound to the Kirkland Transit Center Station, 202 3rd Street. Victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras was already aboard the bus.

1255 hours (Approximately) **14-Juv Suspect** and **14-Juv Suspect** Downtown:

Witness Anthony De Arment observed **14-Juv Suspect** and **14-Juv Suspect** walk past him along the 200 block of Park Lane from the Kirkland Transit Center, then north along Main Street toward Taco Del Mar restaurant; he overheard **14-Juv Suspect** telling **14-Juv Suspect** "you just gotta go in and grab it, man."

1300 hours Taco Del Mar Tip Jar Theft:

Witness manager Silvia Orellana of Taco Del Mar restaurant, 210 Main Street, observed **14-Juv Suspect** and **14-Juv Suspect** together inside her store without making a purchase. She then saw **14-Juv Suspect** grab the business's tip jar near the cash register, containing approximately \$30, and run out the west door along Main Street. Witness Orellana was later contacted by police where she stated **14-Juv Suspect** denied knowing who **14-Juv Suspect** was or being associated with him.

1300 hours (Approximately) **14-Juv Suspect** Observed with Tip Jar:

Witness Anthony De Arment observed **14-Juv Suspect** running while holding a tip jar and reaching in with the other hand and removing the money from inside. **14-Juv Suspect** dropped the jar onto the street and continued running eastbound toward the Transit Center going around the corner while being chased by an unidentified person.

1352 hours Vape Pen Theft:

Victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras called 911 to report that **14-Juv Suspect** had stolen her UWELL Vape nicotine smoking device. Betras shared a smoke with **14-Juv Suspect** and he then refused to return the device when asked and walked off. This occurred in Bay 2 of the King County Metro Bus - Kirkland Transit Center located at 202 3rd Street.

1355 hours De Arment Calls 911:

Witness Anthony De Arment calls 911 after he observed **14-Juv Suspect** and **14-Juv Suspect** return from the Bus Transit Center along the 200 block of Park Lane, through the intersection of Park Lane and Main Street, and into the 100 block of Park Lane. He reports that they entered Thruline Coffee and then Sweet Cakes Bakery and said possibly to commit another tip jar theft. De Arment observed **14-Juv Suspect** and **14-Juv Suspect** return eastbound along Park Lane toward the Transit Center, then turn southbound along Main Street toward Kirkland Avenue.

1411 hours Report of Suspect(s) Entering KTUB:

Victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras reported to 911 an update that she could see **14-Juv Suspect** loitering just outside, then enter the KTUB located at 348 Kirkland Avenue. **14-Juv Suspect** was with two or three additional young African American Males. Betras declined to respond to the KTUB to meet with officers to participate in a field show up identification of suspect **14-Juv Suspect** and declined criminal prosecution for theft.

1432:10 hours (KTUB camera time) Officers Enter KTUB:

Officer Doug Miller and Officer Randy Rogers entered the open door into the KTUB and were met by an employee just inside. The employee directed them to the rear of the building where suspect **14-Juv Suspect** was observed by Officer Miller inside the KTUB facility. **14-Juv Suspect** was placed under arrest and taken into custody.

1434:20 hours (KTUB camera time) Officer Miller Exits KTUB with **14-Juv Suspect**

The KTUB Camera time stamp shows Officer Miller inside the KTUB facility for a total of 2 minutes and 10 seconds.

Events Outside KTUB Immediately Following Arrest:

Officer Doug Miller, Officer Randy Rogers, Officer Shaylen Simons, and Officer Mike Lisenby continued a field investigation regarding the parcel and tip jar thefts by suspect **14-Juv Suspect**. **14-Juv Suspect** brother, **12-Juv Vic/Wit**, was present as was a second unidentified brother. KTUB Coordinator Antione Jackson had been summoned by staff from a meeting inside and responded by intercepting Officer Miller and arrestee **14-Juv Suspect** as they were inside. He then followed outside contesting the fact that a juvenile patron of the KTUB facility was removed from there by police. This perpetuated into a confrontation where youth were yelling at Officer Miller at the cul-de-sac parking lot west of K-TUB. This was the location of Officer Miller's marked police patrol vehicle, where arrestee **14-Juv Suspect** was secured.

Supervisor Requested:

Coordinator Antione D. Jackson contacted Officer Randy Rogers and requested a patrol supervisor respond to the scene. YMCA Bellevue Associate Family Director Heather Siegel-Sawma was in attendance. Mr. Jackson stated he wanted to file an officer complaint regarding the arrest of **14-Juv Suspect** and subsequent "punch in my chest" by Officer Doug Miller. Corporal Mike DeAguiar was dispatched and responded to the scene to investigate the officer complaint. Officer Miller provided a briefing of the parcel theft investigation and arrest of the suspect to Cpl. DeAguiar upon his arrival. The discontent with the incident was evident both verbally and through body language by Antione Jackson, YMCA Bellevue Associate Family Director Heather Siegel-Sawma, **12-Juv Vic/Wit**, and the unidentified brother. Other bystanders stood around and watched, including **14-Juv Suspect**.

**14-Juv Suspect** Post Arrest/Warrant:

Arrestee **14-Juv Suspect** was remanded to the custody of Officer Shaylen Simon and Officer Mike Lisenby. Miranda advisement, to include the juvenile warnings, were issued. **14-Juv Suspect** stated he understood his constitutional rights and invoked his right to remain silent regarding the crimes under investigation. No interview was conducted, and no statement provided by

**14-Juv Suspect** and **12-Juv Vic/Wit** Efforts were made to obtain parent names and contact information from **14-Juv Suspect** and unidentified brother. A WACIC/NCIC records inquiry indicated that there was an outstanding misdemeanor arrest warrant for **14-Juv Suspect** for the criminal violation of Theft in the 3rd Degree. The warrant was out of Everett and custody later transferred to them.

---

#### 10-19-2019 Taco Del Mar Follow-Up:

Taco Del Mar manager Silvia Orellana stated that on two separate incidences, one being Thursday, 09/05/19 between 1255 - 1300 hours, suspect **14-Juv Suspect** (age 14) did commit theft of currency in a tip jar placed on the customer service counter. Orellana declined prosecution at that time.

#### Breakdown of Officer Miller's Activity Inside KTUB:

Officer Miller (2K4) was dispatched at 1301hrs on the theft of a package call from a residence porch and assisted by doing area checks for the suspect. He had received the image provided by Officer Lisenby from the NEST video showing the suspect as an African American male, thin, teenage, wearing tan pants with a shirt that is red in front and black in back. This suspect is later identified as **14-Juv Suspect**. Probable Cause existed at that time for the arrest of this suspect on a theft charge. Officer Miller received the information from SRO Davidson that the description of the package theft suspect matches the description of one of the subjects seen on campus at Juanita H.S. involved in a planned fight with a student. Officer Miller conducts an area check for the suspect.

Officer Miller is then dispatched on the theft of a Vape Pen (19-32594) at 1358hrs in the area of Main St. and Park Ln. Two suspect descriptions were given. One suspect description matched the suspect/student seeking to fight at Juanita H.S. earlier, and the other matched the porch theft suspect. Officer Miller arrived in the area as additional suspect information was broadcast. The victim in the vape pen theft had called 911 again to report observing the suspect entered the Kirkland Teen Union Building (KTUB) and was with 3 African American male juveniles. Officer Miller then confirmed that probable cause existed for the porch theft suspect. Officer Rogers arrived and the two then approached the front doors to the KTUB. The doors were locked, and two juvenile males were outside. One of the males was later identified as **14-Juv Suspect**. **14-Juv Suspect** the vape theft suspect, and the other as **12-Juv Vic/Wit** who was at Juanita H.S. earlier and later confronts Officer Miller as he attempts to exit the KTUB. After walking outside in the area of the closed QFC store, the officers return to the KTUB. The officers find the door now physically open and a third male inside the doorway along with **14-Juv Suspect** and **12-Juv Vic/Wit**. The male identifies himself as an employee and is later determined to be an intern working there. The intern then directs the officer toward the rear of the building. Most of the activity inside the building is on internal video recorded by the KTUB cameras.

It should be noted that Officer Miller provided a supplemental case narrative on his perceptions and actions on the call immediately after the event and provided an additional memo after having an opportunity to review the video of the call from inside the KTUB. This second memo allowed Officer Miller to provide insight into the video by referencing the verbal commands he was giving and the verbal resistance he was receiving at specific times.

After the officers are let into the building, Officer Miller informs the intern they were looking for a suspect and asked if there were kids in the building. The intern can be seen directing and

escorting the officers through the building to a back area. There is no employee at the front desk or visible anywhere until the arrest is made. The officers appear to be walking casually with the intern to the back area. Once in the rear of the building near another hallway, Officer Miller is observed moving out of camera view. He advised he observed the theft suspect, later identified as **14-Juv Suspect**, crossing the hallway between rooms. Officer Miller grabbed **14-Juv Suspect** elbows and identified himself as "Kirkland Police" and advised he was "under arrest." The video then shows **14-Juv Suspect** moving through the doorway, physically attempting to pull away from Officer Miller and flee. Officer Miller advised **14-Juv Suspect** looked back at him before he attempted to pull away. Officer Miller was unable to maintain a hold on **14-Juv Suspect** but was able to grab him his arms preventing his flight. Officer Miller was then able to take **14-Juv Suspect** to the ground in a controlled motion and handcuff him without further resistance and without any injury to **14-Juv Suspect**. Several people rush into the area while Officer Miller is attempting to handcuff and maintain control of **14-Juv Suspect**. These people are unknown to Officer Miller. The video shows Officer Miller having to split his attention by addressing a male in the doorway who is telling Officer Miller he is **14-Juv Suspect** brother. Another male comes into view and takes a position a couple feet away from Officer Miller's head. This is all happening within a brief time period as Officer Miller is handcuffing **14-Juv Suspect**. This second person identifies himself as Antione Jackson, the Program Director. The act of handcuffing a subject, especially while on the ground, leaves an officer extremely vulnerable. Officer Miller conveys his officer safety concerns in his narrative and the fact he has not been able to search the suspect at this point due to his attention being diverted to observe the multiple persons nearby. This coupled with their comments that he could not take the subject out of the building without talking with them had Officer Miller concerned for his safety. Officer Miller advises Jackson and the brother he would discuss the issue with them further after securing **14-Juv Suspect** in his squad car. Officer Miller states he made this advisement more than once. Officer Miller also makes note that he is responsible for the safety of his suspect as well. Officer Miller decides to wait to search **14-Juv Suspect** and to instead exit the building immediately to create separation with the group that Officer Miller described as angry.

Officer Miller is seen assisting **14-Juv Suspect** to his feet and maintaining control of him. Officer Miller begins to walk out with **14-Juv Suspect** while Jackson can be seen gesturing with his hand in a come here motion. Jackson and **14-Juv Suspect** brother can be seen near Officer Miller directly behind him. This is a vulnerable position for any officer especially one escorting a handcuffed subject. Officer Miller advised Jackson escalated by telling him he couldn't take a kid out of the building while he simultaneously closed the distance to within arms reach of him. Officer Miller advised during his career he has had multiple occasions where friends or family of suspects have attempted to remove them from his custody after arrest. Officer Miller added that over the course of his career, he has learned to recognize statements made that are pre-indicators of an assault or action. Jackson's comments that Officer Miller couldn't take **14-Juv Suspect** out of the building coupled with his closing distance were an indication to Officer Miller that Jackson may assault him or otherwise interfere with his lawful arrest. Officer Miller responded to these actions and indicators by turning to address Jackson and placing his open left hand on the chest of Jackson and pushing him back to create separation. Officer Miller told Jackson "I don't give a f--- who you are." Jackson and the brother remained close to Officer Miller but did not interfere. They are seen moving quickly around Officer Miller forcing Officer Miller to step back to the side briefly while controlling **14-Juv Suspect** in order keep space between them. Officer Miller then moves toward the main exit where he is confronted by **12-Juv 1/c W/**. **12-Juv 1/c W/** can be seen on the KTUB video outside the main entry glass doors which are locked. His demeanor changes dramatically as **12-Juv 1/c W/** begins violently attempting to force the locked



doors open, and he can be seen kicking the glass door as well as banging and pulling on them. Officer Miller advised his attention inside was focused on Jackson and he did not see this behavior. However, his behavior does demonstrate [12-Juv Vic 117] agitated demeanor just seconds before confronting Officer Miller. The video shows a young male who was inside the building, move and open the door letting [12-Juv Vic 117] inside just as Officer Miller reached the exit. The video shows [12-Juv Vic 117] blocking the exit from Officer Miller while Officer Miller is motioning for him to move out of the way. Officer Miller advised [12-Juv Vic 117] was angry and that [12-Juv Vic 117] stated he was [14-Juv Suspect] brother. The video shows Officer Miller motioning to [12-Juv Vic 117] to move aside and Officer Miller advised he was verbally telling [12-Juv Vic 117] to move out of the way of the door at the same time. [12-Juv Vic 117] refused to move and be seen stepping toward Officer Miller. Officer Miller describes [12-Juv Vic 117] as squaring off to him in a fighting stance as he blocked his exit. Officer Miller stated he was tasked with maintaining control of his suspect who already had attempted to flee while also watching three subjects near him one of which he had already had to push back. Based on these factors and [12-Juv Vic 117] refusal to obey his verbal commands to move away from the doorway, Officer Miller feared the incident might escalate if he did not get out of the building quickly. Officer Miller drew his taser, leaving it in the off position, and pointed it at [12-Juv Vic 117] telling him "I'm going to f----- taze you if you don't back up." [12-Juv Vic 117] can be seen raising his hands and backing off away from the door. Officer Miller then moves quickly through the door and holsters his taser. Officer Miller then secures [14-Juv Suspect] in his vehicle.

#### Use of Force Review:

As part of the use of force investigation, I assigned Sergeant Bressler as the Less Lethal Cadre Head and Officer Hemion as the Defensive Tactics Cadre Head to conduct a review the incident from a use of force perspective. They independently examined the KTUB videos and Officer Millers report and memo looking at each use of force application. They examined the totality of the event including the information that Officer Miller possessed at the time and the actions of the subjects he was confronted by. Both came to the same conclusion that each use of force application was justified given the circumstances presented to Officer Miller at the time. They also found the use of force applications were within department policy, training, and law. Each report contains detailed analysis of their reviews.

#### Subject Charges Status:

Charges were filed for Theft 3<sup>rd</sup> Degree on [14-Juv Suspect] (case 2019-32584) involving the porch theft as Victim Edwards wished to prosecute. The case status is closed with the arrest of [14-Juv Suspect] and the case was sent to the Juvenile Prosecutor for review.

Charges for the Tip Jar Theft on [14-Juv Suspect] (case 2019-32594), were not filed as the Victim Orellana declined to prosecute at that time with the case status now closed.

Charges for the Vape Pen Theft on Shaylen Simons (case 19-32605) were not filed as the Victim Betras declined to prosecute at that time with the case status now closed.

Charges for Obstructing a Law enforcement Officer on Antione Jackson (case 2019-32584) were filed by Officer Miller. On follow-up with our Prosecutors Office, they had reviewed the documents provided and were declining to file charges on Mr. Jackson based on the information provided.





## CITY OF KIRKLAND

### Police Department

11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034-7114 425.587.3400

[www.kirklandwa.gov](http://www.kirklandwa.gov)

---

## MEMORANDUM

**To:** Cherie Harris, Chief of Police  
Mike St. Jean, Operations Captain

**From:** Randi Crocker, Sergeant

**Date:** October 6, 2019

**Subject:** YMCA K-Tub Complaint

### INTRODUCTION

Involved Members: Officers Doug Miller and Randy Rogers; Corporal Mike DeAguiar  
Assigned Investigator: Sergeant Randi Crocker

On 9/10/19, Mayor Penny Sweet received an email from YMCA Director Loria Yeadon who had concerns about the manner in which Kirkland Police Officers had recently effected an arrest at the YMCA's Kirkland – Teen Union Building, located at 348 Kirkland Avenue, Kirkland. Loria alleged that Officers did not respond to queries from the front desk receptionist, may have escalated the situation unnecessarily, that one of the Officers raised his voice and aimed a taser at both the youth and at K-Tub Director Antione Jackson after Antione identified himself, and that the Officers used an aggressive approach to a misdemeanor crime.

### SYNOPSIS

On 9/5/19, several Kirkland Police Officers were involved in the investigation of four separate crimes within the City involving suspects **14-Juv Suspect**, a second unidentified male, and a third unidentified male. The crimes involved where Disorderly Conduct and Trespass at Juanita High School, theft of a package from a front porch, theft of a tip jar at a local restaurant and theft of a vape pen at the downtown transit center. The investigation led to Officers Miller and Rogers looking for the suspects in Peter Kirk Park, around the old QFC building and inside K-Tub. Officers found suspect **14-Juv Suspect**, who was positively identified on sight since the Officers had him on video committing the package theft, inside K-Tub. Officer Miller placed **14-Juv Suspect** in physical custody using force when **14-Juv Suspect** attempted to pull away. **14-Juv Suspect** brother **12-Juv Vic/Wit** and his associates (totaling five) challenged Officer Miller verbally. Three K-Tub employees also challenged Officer Miller as he was securing **14-Juv Suspect** in handcuffs and when he was attempting to escort **14-Juv Suspect** out of the building. K-Tub Director Antione Jackson identified himself to Officer Miller and demanded to know what Officer Miller was doing with **14-Juv Suspect**. Officer Miller told the youths and Antione that he would explain the situation to them after he secured **14-Juv Suspect** in his patrol car. However, the youths and Antione persisted with their demands to know immediately what was going on. Antione refused to back

away from Officer Miller, so Officer Miller used his palm to move Antione away from his person and proceeded toward the front doors. He was closely followed by [12-Juv Vic/Vit] and the other youths and the K-Tub employees. Officer Miller stopped himself and [14-Juv Suspect] and stepped aside for the youths and employees to pass by him. Antione went directly to the front desk and began to write something down on paper. [12-Juv Vic/Vit] went to the front doors and stood, again challenging Officer Miller about his brother. Officer Miller motioned with his arm and demanded that [12-Juv Vic/Vit] move away from the door. When he did not move away, Officer Miller removed his taser from the holster and pointed it at [12-Juv Vic/Vit]. He demanded for [12-Juv Vic/Vit] to move, and he did. Officer Miller exited the building and secured [14-Juv Suspect] in his patrol car. Officer Rogers was inside the building with Officer Miller the entire time however, he remained in the hallway at the location of the arrest long after Officer Miller began his escort toward the front door. Officer Rogers was not in the immediate vicinity of the front doors at the time of the use of the taser warning.

### SUMMARY OF ALLEGATIONS

Failure to respond to queries from the front desk receptionist, may have escalated the situation unnecessarily. **Lexipol 311 Search and Seizure.** The U.S. Constitution generally provides that a valid warrant is required for a search to be valid. There are, however, several exceptions that permit a warrantless search, one of which is valid consent. Officers Miller and Rogers both report that they attempted entry into K-Tub after 2pm which is when the building is open for business. The doors were locked and so they continued looking for suspects around the old QFC building. When they returned, they found the K-Tub doors being held open by an unidentified youth. They entered the building and made contact with K-Tub intern Stephen Garvin. They asked Stephen if there were youths inside. According to the Officers, Stephen told them to go ahead and look. (Despite multiple attempts to contact Stephen about this situation in person, by email or phone, no connection was made with him.) Officer Miller immediately spotted [14-Juv Suspect] toward the back of the building and observed him dart between rooms. He moved quickly to [14-Juv Suspect] location and began to take him in to custody. [14-Juv Suspect] attempted to pull his arms out of Officer Miller's grasp and so Officer Miller used force to secure him in handcuffs. There was no time for Officer Miller to discuss the matter with anyone after he spotted [14-Juv Suspect] in the hall. **Exonerated – [14-Juv Suspect]** and his associates were involved in four separate criminal acts on 9/5/19. The Officers had been actively looking for them. They saw that the business hours for K-Tub began at 2pm. Since it was after 2pm, the Officers attempted entry there. On their second visit to K-Tub, they found a youth holding the door open. After securing permission from Stephen to look around for youths, the Officers had no time to discuss the matter with anyone else when they saw [14-Juv Suspect] in the building. The Officers were aware that if they did not act and take [14-Juv Suspect] into custody, he would escape and potentially commit more criminal acts. While taking [14-Juv Suspect] in to custody, Officer Miller was confronted by the youth's associates and K-Tub employees. Officer Miller told the youths and the employees that he would explain the situation to them after he secured [14-Juv Suspect] in his patrol car.

During interviews with three K-Tub employees, they expressed a belief that it is YMCA procedure that law enforcement contact them first to explain who they are looking for and why. They all explained that they expect Officers to contact them first based upon this procedure. They went on to say that they would likely assist an Officer who is looking for a youth in their facility, but they would only do so if they felt it was safe for the youth in question or the other youths who are present. The employees could not say for certain that they have seen this

procedure in written form. They also could not say for certain that local law enforcement has been made aware that they have such a procedure.

Officer raised his voice and aimed a taser at both youth and K-Tub Director Antione Jackson after Antione identified himself, and the Officers used an aggressive approach to a misdemeanor crime. **Lexipol Policy 304.4** "Verbal and Visual Warnings: A verbal warning of the intended use of the Taser should precede its application, unless it would otherwise endanger the safety of officers or when it is not practicable due to the circumstances. The purpose of the warning is to a) Provide the individual with a reasonable opportunity to voluntarily comply." **Lexipol Policy 304.5.1(b)** "The Taser may be used in any of the following circumstances, when the circumstances perceived by the officer at the time indicate that such application is reasonably necessary to control a person: The subject has demonstrated, by words or action, an intention to be violent or to physically resist, and reasonably appears to present the potential to harm officers." **Exonerated** – Officers Miller and Rogers both report that [14-Juv Suspect] associates who were later identified as two of his bothers and two to three other unidentified teens, and three K-Tub employees challenged Officer Miller while he was taking [14-Juv Suspect] into custody. Officer Miller's focus was on his suspect who was actively resisting arrest. The associated youths and the K-Tub employees were standing on both sides of Officer Miller in a hallway. The Officers report that the youths yelled at Officer Miller saying that he was arresting their brother and they wanted to know what was going on. Antione Jackson said he was the program director and he asked what was going on. Officer Miller stated that he would explain the situation to everyone after he secured [14-Juv Suspect] in the patrol car. However, Antione closed in on Officer Miller and restated twice that he was the program director and he told Officer Miller that he could not take a kid out of his building. Officer Miller told Antione "I don't give a fuck who you are," and placed his free hand on Antione's chest and pushed him backwards while continuing for the exit door. Antione backed away a few feet but was still yelling and complaining that he had been pushed. [12-Juv Vic/Wit] then aggressively approached Officer Miller with his chest puffed and bouncing in a fighting stance. [12-Juv Vic/Wit] was within three to five feet of Officer Miller. Based on [12-Juv Vic/Wit] body language, proximity to Officer Miller and his tone of voice, Officer Miller stated that he feared he may be assaulted, or that [12-Juv Vic/Wit] would attempt to interfere with the arrest of the suspect. Officer Miller removed his taser from its holster and pointed it at [12-Juv Vic/Wit]. Officer Miller yelled at [12-Juv Vic/Wit] something like "I'm going to fucking tase you if you don't back up!" [12-Juv Vic/Wit] continued to yell but kept a distance from Officer Miller and he was able to exit with [14-Juv Suspect]. A later WACIC/NCIC check of [12-Juv Vic/Wit] showed that he is a threat to law enforcement and to use caution when approaching him because he has previously attempted to escape and head-butted an officer in the process.

It is important to note that Officer Miller documents that he removed his taser from its holster one time to address [12-Juv Vic/Wit] not Antione. The City of Kirkland video shows this action. The taser is never pointed at Antione. Antione is standing at the front counter with his back turned when the taser is out. Antione claimed that Officer Miller pointed the taser at him but there is no video proof of this.

Use of profanity by Officer Miller. By his own admission and as reported by K-Tub employees, Officer Miller used the words "fuck," "fucker" and "fucking" in his responses to the youths and the employees challenging him. It is understandable that Officer Miller felt threatened by them and used profanity in an effort to get his point across, however the KPD Code of Ethics states "I vow to treat others with courtesy at all times. I consider it to be a professional weakness to allow



another's behavior to dictate my response." Therefore, it is **sustained** that Officer Miller used profanity and violated KPD's Code of Ethics.

## EVIDENCE

On 9/13/19, I met with Antione D. Jackson (DOB unknown as he declined to provide it) at the YMCA K-TUB, located at 348 Kirkland Avenue, Kirkland. Antione is the Director of the facility. I audio recorded my interview with Antione.

Antione told me that KTUB is open from 2pm to 7pm on weekdays. During that time, teens may drop in to hang out or receive resources as needed. Normally, staff is at the facility prior to 2pm but the doors are locked. On 9/5/19, staff were there before 2pm to conduct an interview for an open position. On this day, Antione gave specific instruction to Intern Stephen Garvin not to unlock the doors at 2pm. Antione and the other staff members were seated in the conference room which is located half-way down the hall in the center of the building from the front doors, when Stephen came by to say that he just let some "youths" into the building to use the music studio. Antione said he was okay with that because he recognized them (there were four). Moments later, Antione saw two police officers rush past the conference door. Antione said he heard a bang and he hurried out to see what was happening. He turned the corner and immediately saw a youth on the ground and Officer Miller on top of him with his knee on the youth's back. Antione said he told the Officer his name and stated that he is the Director there. He asked Officer Miller what was going on and he stated he wanted to find a resolution that doesn't involve a youth getting hurt. Antione said Officer Miller immediately drew his taser and immediately started yelling "Back the 'f' up, get out of my face, back the 'f' up or I'm going to tase everyone." Antione said he announced himself again and asked if they could talk to determine if the Officer had the right individual. Antione said, "Again, he tells me to back the 'f' up or he's going to tase me." Antione said that Officer Rogers put **[14-Juv Suspect]** in handcuffs and so again Antione told Officer Miller who he was, but he said Officer Miller didn't care. He said Officer Miller pointed the taser at him again and told him to "back the 'f' up or he was going to tase" me. Then Officer Miller pushed him. Antione said Officer Miller pushed him with his right hand and still had his taser in his left hand. He said Officer Rogers was holding on to **[14-Juv Suspect]**. Antione said he was upset but he wasn't going to escalate the situation. Antione asked for Officer Miller's name and badge number, but Officer Miller refused. Antione asked for a Supervisor and Corporal DeAguiar responded.

Antione said that the other youths came out of the music studio and were asking the officer why he was doing what he was doing. The officer said, "He tried to run." Antione said the other youths objected and said "No, he didn't run." Antione said he has had experiences with police as a black male and so he told the youths to back up and give the Officer some space, but even so, the Officer pointed the taser again and said to "Get the fuck back or I'll tase you." Antione said he tried to tell the Officer three times that he was the director of the facility and to ask why he was taking the youth out of his building. Antione said the youths backed off and didn't say anything else to Officer Miller other than yelling that **[14-Juv Suspect]** didn't try to run.

Antione said all of this was captured on camera with audio.

Antione told me that three other staff members were present on the day of the incident. They are Cameron Jensen, Heather Siegel-Sawma and Stephen Garvin. He gave me Cameron's and

Heather's business cards. He told me that Stephen is an intern from Friends of Youth and since he is a minor, Antione gave me the name and contact info of his caseworker. Stephen's caseworker is Daniel Benner.

Antione told me the names of the youths who were present on 9/5/19; they are [14-Juv Suspect] [12-Juv Vic/Wit] and [12-Juv Vic/Wit]. He did not feel comfortable giving me their phone numbers so he said he would contact them with my phone number and have them call me instead. I have not heard from any of the youths.

Antione said that Corporal DeAguiar told him that Officer Miller had just gotten off the night shift and that's why he was upset and "kind of on the edge." Antione was surprised that Officer Miller would be working if he'd just gotten off the night shift.

On 9/15/19, at 1527 hours, I met with Heather Siegel-Sawma, 01/17/1980. Heather is the Associate Family Director of the Bellevue facility. I audio recorded my interview with Heather.

Heather told me she was at K-Tub by 2pm; Intern Stephen, Cameron and Antione were there. There were teenagers hanging out outside the building. Antione reminded them they were not open yet. The employees began an interview inside the building. Shortly thereafter, they saw Officers walk past the door. Heather heard a loud noise like a chair fell over. Heather saw the Officer holding a teenager with his hands behind his back. Heather heard and saw Antione introduce himself to the Officer and ask for explanation. Heather said [14-Juv Suspect] brothers were trying to ask questions and defend him; they were being very loud. Their voices were raised. They were using crude language and asking why their brother was being arrested. They might have used the "f" word. She said, "They weren't getting in his face because they are black men who don't want to get assaulted." Heather said the brothers followed Officer Miller out to his car and made comments like, "He's going to get a raise!" They were on a rant mode.

Heather said the whole group walked toward the front doors following Officer Miller; that's when he pulled out his taser and told them to get back or he'll tase someone. Heather said Officer Miller pointed the taser at the brothers and at Antione. She specifically said she only saw Officer Miller take out his taser once.

Heather said, "What we understand as the YMCA is that any person in the building that we are running a program in we have the right to say where is your warrant? My CEO says I have the right to ask for a warrant and no warrant was presented. This goes against what we have been told as a process." We found out it wasn't Stephen who let Officers into the building. They didn't ask for a Supervisor, they just marched right in.

Heather said Officer Rogers told her Officer Miller was coming from the night shift and was not well rested; "and on the higher edge as it was the end of his shift."

On 9/20/19, I talked with Cameron Jensen, 6-9-93, on the phone. He is the program coordinator at K-Tub. I audio recorded my interview with Cameron. Cameron told me he was at K-Tub on 9/5/19 to participate in an interview. He noticed some police officers walking through the building. He believed no one other than Stephen was inside the building. He got up to check things out. He saw an Officer take down a young African American child. He asked the Officer what was going on. The Officer did not give him any information because he was focused on

taking down the kid, so Cameron got Antione. Cameron said Antione came out calm and collected and he asked what was going on. Antione asked the youths associated with the kid what was going on, but they said they didn't know. The Officer didn't answer any questions, he just threw the kid on the ground and put a knee on his back. Once he got the kid cuffed, he stood him up. We still asked him what was going on. We said we were not open at this time and we told the Officer you need to ask permission to come in. Cameron said the other kids had asked permission and were let in.

The situation became tense and voices got louder. The Officer took out his taser and threatened to tase both the youths and Antione. The Officer cursed at Antione and the kids and said he didn't have to answer to anyone.

Cameron said a kid named "[Redacted]" was given permission to be in the music studio, and then some other kids were allowed in by Stephen. Cameron said he knew for sure that they would not allow so many kids in the space with only Stephen the Intern to watch them. Cameron said they allowed "[Redacted]" in because he skipped school that day and they wouldn't want him hanging out on the street. Cameron believes there were "[Redacted]" "[Redacted]" "[Redacted]" and "the child who was arrested." They all come on a regular basis.

When the Officer was arresting "[Redacted]" the other kids were gathered around. It got loud because there was a lack of communication from the Officer. The kids were asking why he was being arrested. "[Redacted]" said, "That's my family." Cameron said the only one cursing was the Officer who called Antione, "a fucker."

Cameron said he did not view the security footage from this incident.

To his knowledge, if a person is coming into the building outside of business hours, you need approval from the staff otherwise you're not allowed in. Since the Officers entered after 2pm, the facility was open for business. Cameron can't believe that they would stay in the interview past 2pm because Stephen is uncomfortable dealing with some of the kids on his own.

Cameron says the K-Tub employees try to be polite and helpful to Officers who come to their building. He says they've been trying to get off-duty cops to come hang out with the kids. I asked him if there is anything in writing about how staff is supposed to interact with police. Cameron is sure there is something since the YMCA has protocol for just about anything, but he hasn't seen it.

After I ended my recorded interview with Cameron, I called him back to ask a clarifying question about Officer Miller pointing his taser at youths and Antione but not at Cameron. Cameron told me he first thought it was because he was the only one "not of color." But upon quick reflection, he decided it was because he was the quietest of the group. The youths and Antione were confronting and challenging the Officer and so he believes Officer Miller pointed the taser at them, not him, because he was quiet.

Stephen worked for K-Tub for just a few weeks but has since left. I made multiple attempts via email, in person, by phone and text to contact Stephen. He called me and left a voice mail once, but we were never able to connect to talk about this incident.

I attempted to call [12-Juv Vic/Wit] and reached his mother. I introduced myself and explained that I was interested in talking with [12-Juv Vic/Wit] about this incident. She said she would pass along my contact information to [12-Juv Vic/Wit]. I have not heard from him.

#### **CONCLUSION – Suggested Further Action**

A discussion between KPD Administration and YMCA Directors should occur to come to an agreement or understanding regarding YMCA's expectations to be notified and/or given the opportunity to mediate between the youths present at their facilities and police officers; and on law enforcement's access to public buildings.

Documented verbal counseling for Officer Miller regarding his use of profanity during this incident.

Verbal counseling for Corporal DeAguiar regarding his excuse of Officer Miller's perceived actions as being caused by his recent switch from night shift to day shift instead of a professional explanation of authorized use of force, arrest procedure and legal authority to enter a public building.

#### **EXHIBITS**

1. City of Kirkland video surveillance – four camera views (interior, behind the front desk at K-Tub, three exteriors, sidewalk in front of the main doors at K-Tub). KPD Property Room Ev. No. 1932584296-001
2. Video stills taken from COK video surveillance, entitled K-Tub Video Stills
3. 19-32584 Case Report
4. Antoine Jackson, Audio Recorded Interview
5. Heather Siegel-Sawma, Audio Recorded Interview
6. Cameron Jenson, Audio Recorded Interview
7. K-Tub video – Antione told me there is video of the incident from cameras owned/operated by the YMCA. On 9/13/19, I sent Antione an email asking for video. He replied on 9/16/19 saying he submitted a request for the files and would send me a link ASAP. On 10/1/19, I sent Antione another request for the video. No response.



**CITY OF KIRKLAND**

**Police Department**

**11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034-7114 425.587.3400**

**www.kirklandwa.gov**

---

**MEMORANDUM**

**To:** Robert Saloum, Operations Lieutenant

**From:** Ray Bressler, Patrol Sergeant – Less Lethal Cadre Head *RB*

**Date:** November 6, 2019

**Subject:** Officer Miller's Taser Display – KTUB's 9-5-19 incident

Lieutenant Saloum tasked me with conducting a use of force review regarding Officer Miller's taser display during the noted incident at KTUB. I have reviewed Officer Miller's supplemental report dated 9-5-19 and his follow up memorandum dated 10-31-19. I also viewed interior KTUB video coverage of the event. Additionally, I reviewed Lexipol Policy 304 – Conducted Energy Weapon and Lexipol Policy 300 – Use of Force. In doing so, I find that Officer Miller's action of pointing his department issued taser at the subject was in compliance with Kirkland Police Department training AND policy. This finding is most specifically supported in the writings of Lexipol Policy 304.5.1 – Application of the Taser, *an officer may lawfully display or use a taser, when the circumstances perceived by the officer at the time indicate that such action is reasonably necessary to control a person AND, as noted in subsection (b) of the policy, the subject has demonstrated, by words or action, an intention to be violent or to physically resist, and reasonably appears to present the potential to harm officers, him/herself or others.* Also relevant, is Lexipol Policy 304.4 – Verbal and Visual Warnings that states; *a verbal warning of the intended use of the taser should precede its application, unless it would otherwise endanger the safety of officers or when it is not practical due to the circumstances.*

Shortly before pointing his taser at the subject, Officer Miller, while inside KTUB, used force to arrest a theft suspect who was trying to flee. At least two non-law enforcement persons were in the immediate area of Officer Miller and his arrestee following the arrest. One of those persons presented as being upset as he verbally explained his displeasure regarding the arrest to Officer Miller. That same person continued to verbally interject and close distance on Officer Miller as he began to escort the arrestee to KTUB's exit doors. At one point, Officer Miller felt it necessary to abruptly extend his arm and push the upset subject backwards to create distance between the subject and himself. As Officer Miller accomplished his escort of the subject, he kept control of him while checking his surroundings by looking beside and behind himself several times.

As Officer Miller approached KTUB's exit/entrance doors with the arrestee, the same upset subject is near to him. Officer Miller is the sole law enforcement officer in the immediate area at the time, as his backing officer is in another part of KTUB. Also, at that time, the subject whom Officer Miller later points his taser at, presents himself to Officer Miller as he hurriedly enters KTUB when an uninvolved KTUB employee let him in via the locked entrance doors. Officer Miller motions for the subject to step to the side so that he and his arrestee can walk past him, out the exit doors. Officer Miller's report notes that while he motioned to the subject, he also told him to get out of the way. The subject does not step out of the way, but instead, he immediately confronts Officer Miller, who at the time, is using one of his arms to keep a hold of



the arrestee. The subject presents as being upset as he directly faces Officer Miller and positions himself between Officer Miller and his arrestee and KTUB's exit doors. He does so while telling Officer Miller that the arrestee is his brother. The specific body positioning of the subject appears in the video as being aggressive in nature as he squares his shoulders up with Officer Miller who is facing him. Officer Miller then unholsters his taser with his free hand and points it directly at the subject. Officer Miller's written report notes that he then told the subject that he was going to be tased if he did not back up (verbal warning). With the taser being pointed at him, the subject can be seen on video raising his hands in a non-threatening fashion and relaxing his body positioning. Immediately upon the subject's demeanor change, Officer Miller re-holsters his taser and exits the building with the arrestee.

Circumstances that elevated the level of risk of harm to Officer Miller in the incident are that he was alone, he was responsible for the control and custody of an arrestee that required force to apprehend, and he was in the accompaniment of at least one person, who through words and actions, showed that he was upset the arrestee was taken into custody. Furthering risk of harm to Officer Miller was the aggressive and non-compliant nature of the subject whom Officer Miller pointed his taser at. Under such circumstances, it would be reasonable for Officer Miller to believe the subject confronting him was demonstrating an intention to be violent or physically resistive. It would also be reasonable for Officer Miller to believe the subject presented a potential to harm him by way of attack or other actions that would prevent Officer Miller from retaining custody of the arrestee.



## CITY OF KIRKLAND

### Police Department

11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034-7114 425.587.3400

[www.kirklandwa.gov](http://www.kirklandwa.gov)

---

## MEMORANDUM

**To: Lieutenant R Saloum**

**From: Corporal C Hemion**

**Date: November 10, 2019**

**Subject: Use of Force Analysis KPD CR#19-32584**

### Facts Known to the Officer

Officer Miller was aware of a suspect, later identified as **14-Juv Suspect**, who was wanted for theft 3<sup>rd</sup>. Miller had viewed a picture of the suspect, taken during the theft. Officer Miller was also aware a person matching **14-Juv Suspect** physical and clothing description had committed at least one other theft in downtown Kirkland and had been present during another theft downtown (suspect **14-Juv Suspect**). Officer Miller was further aware that **14-Juv Suspect** had been at Juanita High School that date and been attempting to start fights on campus.

Officer Miller was aware that the reporting party of the Vape Pen theft (19-32605) had observed the suspect entering the Kirkland Teen Union Building (KTUB) 348 Kirkland AVE City of Kirkland. Officer Miller was at the KTUB during normal posted hours of operation. Officer Miller was contacted by a person who identified himself as a KTUB employee. Officer Miller identified himself and explained he was looking for a theft suspect.

The employee led Officers Miller and Rogers to the back of the KTUB where some juveniles were. Officer Miller recognized **14-Juv Suspect** from the photo he had been sent. Officer Miller further noted **14-Juv Suspect** clothing matched the suspect descriptions from the previous incidents. The clothing and physical description were noted as remaining constant throughout these incidents.

Upon Officer Miller's contact of **14-Juv Suspect** the suspect attempted to flee. Officer Miller spun **14-Juv Suspect** to the ground and took him into custody. As Officer Miller was walking out of the building he was confronted by Antoine Jackson (a KTUB employee).

Jackson insisted Officer Miller could not leave with **14-Juv Suspect**. Jackson approached Officer Miller from behind, loudly verbalizing that he could not leave with **14-Juv Suspect**. Officer Miller shoved Jackson away with his palm heel.

Officer Miller continued toward the building exit with Jackson following. Before Officer Miller could reach the exit, he was confronted by **12-Juv Vic/Wit** rushed toward Officer Miller

in a threatening manner. [12-Juv Vic/Wit] came within an arms-length of Officer Miller. Officer Miller then backed up and drew his Taser. The taser appears to be pointed directly at [12-Juv Vic/Wit] and no one else. [12-Juv Vic/Wit] raised his hands in a gesture of surrender and moved aside, allowing Officer Miller to exit with [14-Juv Suspect].

I will provide an analysis for each Use of Force, the takedown, shove, and drawing of the Taser.

## Use of Force #1 Takedown

### Graham v. Connor

**Severity of Crime:** The suspect, [14-Juv Suspect] was believed to have stolen a package valued at about \$20.00. The suspect was also believed to be present while [14-Juv Suspect] was trying to provoke a fight on the grounds of Juanita High School, and when [14-Juv Suspect] stole a Vape Pen from a stranger downtown. A suspect matching [14-Juv Suspect] description was also seen stealing the tip jar from Taco Del Mar. Taken individually these crimes are misdemeanors. A reasonable officer would assume however, [14-Juv Suspect] was going to continue to commit crimes.

**Danger to Officer or the Public:** [14-Juv Suspect] did pose a danger to the public in his joining in the attempts to provoke a fight at Juanita High School. [14-Juv Suspect] further posed a danger to the security of the citizens of Kirkland as he continued his criminal activities.

**Resisting Arrest / Attempting to Evade:** After being advised he was under arrest, [14-Juv Suspect] attempted to pull away from Officer Miller and escape.

**Force Used:** Officer Miller spun [14-Juv Suspect] to the ground. He appears to have ahold of [14-Juv Suspect] shoulders or arms. The fall appears to be relatively controlled. Officer Miller rapidly controlled and handcuffed [14-Juv Suspect] no other force was used during this encounter. This force is minor, [14-Juv Suspect] is uninjured by the takedown.

**De-Escalation:** Officer Miller states he advised [14-Juv Suspect] he was under arrest for theft. It was only when [14-Juv Suspect] attempted to flee that Officer Miller used force. At this point further de-escalation would have resulted in [14-Juv Suspect] escape and likely continued commission of crimes. Once [14-Juv Suspect] attempted to flee de-escalation was not possible. As soon as Officer Miller had control of [14-Juv Suspect] use of force ceased. [14-Juv Suspect] was co-operative with Officer Miller during the rest of the encounter, even though Officer Miller's attention was divided. Officer Miller did not use force on [14-Juv Suspect] for the rest of this encounter.

## Kirkland Lexipol Policy 300 (Use of Force)

### 300.3.1 USE OF FORCE TO EFFECT AN ARREST

An officer may use all means reasonably necessary to effect an arrest if, after notice of the intention to arrest the person, he/she either flees or forcibly resists (RCW 10.31.050).

Officer Miller had probable cause to arrest [14-Juv Suspect]. Officer Miller verified the Probable Cause and [14-Juv Suspect] identity. [14-Juv Suspect] fled and Officer Miller used a minimal amount of force to detain him.

## Use of Force #2 Shove

### Graham v. Connor

**Severity of the Crime:** Antoine Jackson repeatedly told Officer Miller he could not remove [14-Juv Suspect] from the KTUB. Officer Miller was conducting a lawful arrest. Officer Miller was by himself as he was trying to exit the building. Jackson rapidly approached Officer Miller from behind. Jackson's actions hindered or delayed Officer Miller in the course of his lawful duties. Officer Miller reasonably believed Jackson was committing the crime of Obstructing Law Enforcement.

**Danger to Officer or Public:** Officer Miller believed Jackson was interfering with him removing [14-Juv Suspect] from the KTUB. Jackson was rapidly approaching Miller from behind, causing him to fear Jackson may assault him or attempt to pull him away from [14-Juv Suspect] so he could escape.

**Resisting Arrest / Attempting to Evade:** Jackson was not advised he was under arrest nor was he trying to evade capture.

**Force Used:** Officer Miller performed an open palm shove against Jackson. This pushed Jackson back. Jackson was uninjured by this. This was a very minimal use of force with limited chance of injury.

**De-Escalation:** During the initial arrest, Jackson demanded to know what was going on. There was a hostile crowd and Officer Miller had custody of a suspect who had just attempted to flee therefore, he told Jackson he would come back and explain the circumstances once [14-Juv Suspect] was secured in a patrol vehicle. Based on the hostility of the crowd and the fact [14-Juv Suspect] had tried to run, further conversation was unreasonable. Jackson was approaching Officer Miller from behind rapidly. De-escalation was impossible at this point. Once Jackson remained a safe distance from Officer Miller, he no longer used force. Corporal DeAguiar spoke with Jackson afterward to explain why Officer Miller took the actions he did. Jackson was not taken into custody at the time even though Probable Cause for Jackson's arrest existed.

### Kirkland Lexipol Policy 300 (Use of Force)

#### 300.3 USE OF FORCE

While the ultimate objective of every law enforcement encounter is to avoid or minimize injury, nothing in this policy requires an officer to retreat or be exposed to possible physical injury before applying reasonable force.

Officer Miller believed that Jackson intended to interfere with his lawful purpose of taking [14-Juv Suspect] into custody. Officer Miller believed Jackson rushing up behind him, combined with his orders that Officer Miller could not remove [14-Juv Suspect] created an immediate danger of him being assaulted or Jackson distracting or hindering him so [14-Juv Suspect] could flee.

## Use of Force #3 Taser Display

### Graham v. Connor

**Severity of Crime:** Officer Miller reasonably believed [12-Juv Vic/Wit] rushing at him was an attempt to interfere with his lawful purpose of taking [14-Juv Suspect] into custody for theft. Officer Miller further stated he believed [12-Juv Vic/Wit] may try to assault him to accomplish this goal. Officer Miller's beliefs were based in [12-Juv Vic/Wit] actions. Officer Miller believed

[12-Juv Vic/Wit] was committing or about to commit Obstruction of a Law Enforcement Officer and possibly Assault.

**Danger to Officer or Public:** Officer Miller believed [12-Juv Vic/Wit] rushing at him maybe a precursor to assault. As the suspects had already been involved in numerous crimes in Kirkland, it was reasonable to believe [14-Juv Suspect] would continue to commit crimes if left free.

**Resisting Arrest / Attempting to Evade:** [12-Juv Vic/Wit] was not advised he was under arrest. He obeyed the commands from Officer Miller once the Taser was displayed.

**Force Used:** Officer Miller drew his Taser and ordered [12-Juv Vic/Wit] back. [12-Juv Vic/Wit] complied. Officer Miller was able to exit the building and secure [14-Juv Suspect]

**De-Escalation:** Officer Miller was alone and trying to exit the building while holding [14-Juv Suspect] who had attempted to flee. Officer Miller was still being followed by Jackson and at least one other person. [12-Juv Vic/Wit] rushed at him. De-escalation was not possible. Officer Miller did not fire the Taser. He recognized [12-Juv Vic/Wit] had obeyed his lawful order.

#### **Bryan v. MacPherson**

**Immediate Jeopardy:** Officer Miller believed [12-Juv Vic/Wit] was in the process of taking physical action to help [14-Juv Suspect] escape. [12-Juv Vic/Wit] rushing toward him led him to believe an assault was about to occur.

**Active Resistance:** [12-Juv Vic/Wit] was actively rushing toward Officer Miller in a threatening manner.

#### **304.5.1 Application of Taser Device (under "304 Conducted Energy Device")**

The TASER device may be used in any of the following circumstances, when the circumstances perceived by the officer at the time indicate that such application is reasonably necessary to control a person:

The subject is violent or is physically resisting.

The subject has demonstrated, by words or action, an intention to be violent or to physically resist, and reasonably appears to present the potential to harm officers, him/herself or others.

#### **304.4 Verbal and Visual Warning (under "304 Conducted Energy Device")**

A verbal warning of the intended use of the TASER device should precede its application, unless it would otherwise endanger the safety of officers or when it is not practicable due to the circumstances. The purpose of the warning is to:

Provide the individual with a reasonable opportunity to voluntarily comply.

Provide other officers and individuals with a warning that the TASER device may be deployed.

If, after a verbal warning, an individual is unwilling to voluntarily comply with an officer's lawful orders and it appears both reasonable and feasible under the circumstances, the officer may, but is not required to, display the electrical arc (provided that a cartridge has not been loaded into the device), or the laser in a further attempt to gain compliance prior to the application of the TASER device. The aiming laser should never be intentionally directed into the eyes of another as it may permanently impair his/her vision.

The fact that a verbal or other warning was given or the reasons it was not given shall be documented by the officer deploying the TASER device in the related report.

Officer Miller believed [12-Juv Vic Wn] intent was to assault him or to otherwise interfere with his ability to take [14-Juv Suspect] into custody. Officer Miller did not immediately fire the Taser. He drew it and directed [12-Juv Vic Wn] to retreat. [12-Juv Vic Wn] retreated and Officer Miller did not fire.

### Overall Analysis

Officer Miller used minimal amounts of force necessary to insure his safety and that of the public. He used a low-level takedown to stop [14-Juv Suspect] from fleeing. This allowed him to effect an arrest for Theft 3<sup>rd</sup> Degree. Officer Miller used a palm heel shove to stop Jackson from Obstructing his duty to take [14-Juv Suspect] into custody. This was also minimally intrusive. Finally, Officer Miller reasonably deployed his Taser when he believed [12-Juv Vic Wn] was attempting to Obstruct his duty of taking [14-Juv Suspect] into custody, possibly by assaulting Officer Miller. I believe that all of Officer Miller's uses of force during this incident were objectively reasonable under the law and within Kirkland Police Department Policy.





## **CITY OF KIRKLAND**

### **Police Department**

**11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034-7114 425.587.3400**

**[www.kirklandwa.gov](http://www.kirklandwa.gov)**

---

## **MEMORANDUM**

**To: Cherie Harris, Chief of Police**

**From: Rob Saloum, Lieutenant**

**Date: November 22, 2019**

**Subject: Use of Force Finding: 19-32584**

After receiving this use of force report, I reviewed all case reports, memos, videos, and interviews conducted. I then assigned Sgt. Bressler as the Less Lethal Cadre Head, and Cpl. Hemion as the Defensive Tactics Cadre Head, to conduct a review of the incident from a use of force perspective. They examined the totality of the event including the information Officer Miller possessed at the time and the actions of the subjects he was confronted by. Both came to the same conclusion that each use of force application was justified given the circumstances presented to Officer Miller at the time. They also found the use of force applications were within department policy, training, and law. Each report contains detailed analysis of their reviews.

I have reviewed the provided information and review on the use of force incident and find the use of force used was appropriate and necessary given the level of resistance/force used against the officer. This determination was made with the Tenets of Graham V. Conner **490 U.S. 386 (1989)**, RCW 9A.16.020 Use of Force, and Lexipol Use of Force Policies 300-306 in mind.



## CITY OF KIRKLAND

### Police Department

11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034 425.587.3400

[www.ci.kirkland.wa.us](http://www.ci.kirkland.wa.us)

---

## MEMORANDUM

**To:** Lt. Saloum

**From:** Officer Douglas J. Miller #617

**Date:** 10/31/2019

**Subject:** KTUB incident from 09/05/2019

On 10/31/2019 I was directed to watch video surveillance footage with Lt. Saloum and then complete a memorandum, explaining events that I remembered after watching the video. The video shows Officer Rogers and I enter the building and immediately get greeted by an intern. As per my original report, I informed the intern that we were looking for a suspect and asked if there were kids in the building. The intern can be seen escorting us to the back of the building where the kids were located. After locating the suspect in a back hallway, I grabbed him by the elbows, identified myself as "Kirkland police", told him that he was under arrest and to put his hands behind his back. As I finished saying this, the suspect looked back at me and then pulled away from me and can be seen on video trying to run away to avoid arrest. I was unable to maintain my grasp on the suspect and he pulled away from me. I was able to grab him prior to getting out of my reach. The video shows the control tactics used as described in my report. The resistance of the suspect then reduced to slight static resistance but nothing that required further force. The force used was only what was reasonably necessary to accomplish a legitimate law enforcement goal. While securing the suspect in handcuffs, several other occupants of the building gathered in the small hallway. I'm still attempting to secure the suspect in handcuffs when my attention is divided by a subject standing just in the doorway and claiming to be the suspects brother. I can be seen addressing him while trying to control the suspect. The building director then approaches me from the other side and stands within a couple feet. The building director identifies himself as such and asks what is going on. As per my report, I told him that I would discuss the issue with him further, after securing the suspect in a squad car. I had not searched the suspect yet and was not able to because of multiple subjects within proximity of me, telling me I couldn't take the suspect out of the building without talking to them. Now that the suspect was in my custody, it was my responsibility to keep him safe along with keeping myself and Officer Rogers safe. The decision was made to remove the suspect and Officers from the building and create distance from the crowd that was angry and had gathered around, to include the suspects brother and the program director, who was later identified as Antione D. Jackson.

Because the suspect was now being cooperative, I was able to assist him to his feet to walk out of the building. This portion of the incident is visible on the surveillance video. Antione and the suspects brother are still within proximity of me and are arguing with me about what was happening. Antione was not satisfied with me telling him that I would come back and talk to him after securing the suspect in my car and he escalated by telling me that I couldn't take a kid out of his building, while simultaneously closing the distance on me from behind. Antione also kept repeating that he was the program director. In my fourteen-year law enforcement career, I have had multiple occasions where friends or family of suspects attempted to remove them from my custody after arrest. Over the course of my career, I have also learned to recognize statements made that are pre-indicators of an assault or action. Antione telling me that I couldn't take a kid out of his building, while simultaneously closing the distance to within arm's reach of me indicated that I was likely to be assaulted by Antione or have him interfere with my lawful

arrest of the suspect. Video shows that I was holding the suspect by the handcuffs with my left hand but switched to holding them with my right hand, while turning to address Antione for closing the distance on me and getting close enough to interfere or assault me. I placed my open left hand in the chest/shoulder area of Antione and pushed him backwards. Antione continued to stay close and yell but did not do anything that was an attempt to prevent me from making a lawful arrest. The video surveillance also shows that while trying to exit the building with the suspect, Antione and another subject walk quickly past me. I was not sure what the two were going to do. I stopped, stepped back slightly to give them room and create a little distance and put two hands on the suspect in anticipation of them interfering with my arrest. The two did not interfere and I continued towards the door with the suspect.

I was then approached by a third subject that was angry and trying to prevent me from exiting the building with the suspect and claiming the suspect was his brother. This subject was later identified as **12-Juv Vic/Wit** the unidentified brother of the suspect and Antione were all within proximity of me and Officer Rogers was still in the back of the facility and not where I could see him. At the time of the incident, I did not know how **12-Juv Vic/Wit** got into the building or where he came from prior to positioning himself between me and the exit door. **12-Juv Vic/Wit** positions himself between me and the door and takes a "squared off" fighting stance. At this point, I was trying to keep control of my suspect that had already tried to flee, reducing me to only having one hand free, while simultaneously trying to keep three other subjects away from me, including one that I had already had to push backwards. I can be seen in the video motioning to **12-Juv Vic/Wit** and giving verbal commands to get out of the way and he did not comply. Since my verbal commands did not work to get **12-Juv Vic/Wit** to move, and that there were now three subjects in proximity to me that did not want me to arrest the suspect, I feared that If I were not able to get out of the building quickly, the incident might escalate. I used my free hand to remove my taser from the holster and point it at **12-Juv Vic/Wit**. Being by myself, controlling a suspect that had already tried to flee, and having three potential attackers near me, I pointed the taser at **12-Juv Vic/Wit** and said "I'm going to fucking taze you if you don't back up". **12-Juv Vic/Wit** can be seen on video raising his hands in a defensive and backing down posture and step away from the door. Since I gained compliance from **12-Juv Vic/Wit** I immediately holstered the taser and exited the building with the suspect. See video and my original narrative for further.

Respectfully Submitted,

Officer D. Miller #617

Supplement Narrative 19-32584 D. Miller #617 Theft 3rd/Obstructing 09/05/2019 Pre-Arrival: On 09/05/2019 at about 1301hrs I was dispatched to 13005 103rd ST reference a package theft. I was wearing a full issued department uniform and was driving a fully marked squad car. The home owner reported that he observed two subjects walking down the street and one came up on his front porch and took a package that had been recently delivered. Officer Simons and Officer Lisenby advised they had probable cause to arrest the suspect for the package theft. The description given by the home owner of the package theft suspect was a black male, red and blue shirt, khaki pants. After watching the video surveillance of the suspect, the description was updated to 5'10", thin build, short dreadlocks, and shaved hair up the sides. A second suspect was seen and was described as an unknown race male with a blue top. I specifically asked dispatch for the description of the suspect that walked onto the front porch and stole the package. Dispatch confirmed the suspect that took the package was the black male wearing khaki pants and a red and blue shirt. A copy of the video and a still photograph was sent out in an email. I observed the photograph of the suspect which had a distinct t-shirt and hairstyle. At the time of the call, we were unable to locate the suspect. The victim also observed a third person on his surveillance video but did not have a description. While looking for the suspects of the package theft, Officer Davidson who had been working at Juanita High School advised that the description of the package theft suspects matched a couple of kids that had been at Juanita High School trying to fight with students. Officer Davidson said the suspects did not attend Juanita High School and had been escorted off the property a couple times already on this date. At 1358hrs I was dispatched to the theft of a "vape" or smoking device that occurred at Main ST and Park LN. Officer Rogers later took case number 19-32594 reference the vape theft. The suspect description was the same as the problems at Juanita High School and the suspect from the package theft. An officer again on the radio, advised that the suspect description sounded the same as the previous incidents. The reporting party from the vape theft was watching the suspects and at the time of my arrival, advised they were in the YMCA KTUB or Kirkland Teen Union Building. Officer Rogers arrived on scene to handle the theft of the vape. Over the radio I asked Officer Mao and Officer Lisenby (2K3) to confirm that they had probable cause for the package theft suspect that I had seen on the RING video surveillance. They confirmed that there was probable cause to arrest the suspect for theft 3rd. Arrival: Officer Rogers and I approached the front doors of the building and there were two males standing outside. The doors to the building were closed and locked. The two persons outside said the building was closed and hadn't opened yet. One of the persons outside the building was a black male, 17-25 years old with medium length dreadlocks, and a green jacket who was later identified as **12-Juv Vic/Wit** (09/19/2001). **12-Juv Vic/Wit** politely and jokingly asked who we were looking for. I responded by joking and saying I didn't see them, and we continued walking. Officer Rogers and I walked around the old, vacant QFC next door and back around to KTUB where our vehicles were parked. **12-Juv Vic/Wit** and a thin white male with a man bun and another white male were standing in the doorway with the door propped open. Legal Authority/Lawful Purpose: The white male without the man bun identified himself as an employee and was later determined to be an intern but not identified on scene. I told him we were looking for the suspect of a crime that we had probable cause to arrest and asked if there were kids inside. He advised there were kids towards the back of the facility and allowed us entry to the building. The YMCA KTUB is often visited by officers and the time of my initial arrival was about 1421hrs. The business hours for the YMCA KTUB are 1400hrs-1900hrs on Thursdays. Contact with Subject(s): . Officer Rogers and I were walking to the back of the facility and both wearing a fully marked Kirkland Police patrol uniform. I observed the package theft suspect walk across the hall and begin to enter what looked like a small computer room. The suspect was still wearing the same clothing from the package theft and his hair was still the same. The suspect started to enter the computer room and I grabbed him by the elbows and told him it was the Kirkland Police and he was under arrest and to put his hands behind his back. As I was finishing saying this, he turned and looked at me and then began trying to pull his arms in front of him and leaned forward to pull away from me. I was losing my grip on his arms and switched to a cross face technique. I also had an arm around his shoulder as I rotated my body to force him off balance and onto the ground. I was able to maintain control of the suspect and did not lose contact with him as he was taken to the ground. After getting to the ground, the suspect was on his stomach and I was able to quickly get his arms behind him and in handcuffs. As I was handcuffing the suspect I told him to stop resisting and that I didn't want to hurt him. The suspect offered slight static resistance but allowed me to place him in handcuffs without further incident. I stood the suspect up and started to walk him out of the building, in the direction of my squad car. Other kids that were in the building began gathering around. I maintained control of the handcuffs and began walking the suspect out of the constricted hallway and through the building. I was quickly approached by a black male of about twenty years old that said he was the suspects brother and wanted to know what was going on. At this point about five or more people had gathered in the immediate area. Officer Rogers was trying to keep them away from me as I was walking the suspect out of the building. Antione D. Jackson (09/18/1982) approached me and identified himself as the building director. Another unidentified black male about 20yrs old was also within a few feet of me, yelling that I was arresting his brother and he wanted to know what was going on. I told everyone that the suspect was under arrest and that I would come back and explain the situation to them after he was placed in my squad car. With only two officers and the behavior out of the patrons and staff of the Kirkland Teen Union Building, it was not feasible to have a conversation while trying to control and protect the suspect. Antione told me that he was the program director and asked what was going on. I again told him that after I secured the suspect in my vehicle, I

would come back and have a conversation about the arrest. I then continued to walk the suspect towards the exit door. After Antione realized that I was not going to listen to him, he told me again that he was the program director and that I couldn't take a kid out of his building. I still had control of the suspect by the handcuffs and he was being cooperative. Antione closed the distance on me and continued to say I couldn't take a kid out of his building. I told Antione "I don't give a fuck who you are" and placed my free hand in his chest and pushed him backwards while continuing for the exit door. Antione backed away a few feet but was still yelling and complaining that I just pushed him. Antione did not lose his balance or fall when I pushed him backwards. [§ 87(2)(b)] then aggressively approached me with his chest puffed and bouncing in a fighting stance. [§ 87(2)(b)] was within three to five feet of me. Based on [§ 87(2)(b)] body language, proximity to me and his tone of voice I feared that he may assault me, or attempt interfere with the arrest of the suspect. I removed my taser from the holster and pointed it at [§ 87(2)(b)]. I then yelled at [§ 87(2)(b)] something like "I'm going to fucking taze you if you don't back up". [§ 87(2)(b)] continued to yell but kept a similar distance from me as I continued out the door. I was able to secure the suspect in the back of my squad car without further incident. Resolution: [§ 87(2)(b)] Antione, the unidentified black male and a female that identified herself as the YMCA program director were outside now, still yelling and upset that we entered their building without asking permission or having a warrant. [§ 87(2)(b)] Antione and the unidentified brother of the suspect continued to yell at me and say things like I was hiding behind my badge. [§ 87(2)(b)] continued to stand near me and try to anger me by saying things about not having a real badge because mine is cloth. I stood near my squad car and attempted to protect the suspect while Officer Rogers spoke with the angry group. See Officer Rogers supplemental narrative reference the incident. Antione said he wanted to speak with a supervisor, so I asked for one over the radio. Corporal DeAguiar arrived on scene and spoke with Antione. While Corporal DeAguiar was speaking with Antione, I checked on the suspect and asked if he was comfortable. He said he was okay, but I asked him if he would feel better with the window rolled down. The suspect acknowledged that he would like the window down and I complied with his request. After speaking with Antione and the other involved persons, Corporal DeAguiar approached me and asked if the suspect was injured. I stepped out of the way and had Corporal DeAguiar speak with him. I heard Corporal DeAguiar ask him if he was injured and he said no. See Corporal DeAguiar's supplemental narrative. Officer Lisenby and Officer Simons responded to the scene and took custody of the suspect since they had probable cause for his arrest. The suspect was identified as **14-Juv Suspect** [§ 87(2)(b)] (/2005). Officer Lisenby and Officer Simons transported [§ 87(2)(b)] to the station. A check of WACIC/NCIC showed that [§ 87(2)(b)] also had a warrant out of Snohomish County. See Officer Simon's narrative reference the disposition of [§ 87(2)(b)]. Because the group of involved persons were primarily upset with me, I left the scene with Officer Lisenby and did not obtain any further identification information from them. Additional Information: I established probable cause to arrest Antione for obstructing a law enforcement officer but did not take him into custody at the time because it would have escalated the incident with only two officers to deal with multiple individuals and already having one suspect in custody. Citation number C44829K was completed, charging Antione with Obstructing a law enforcement officer. A probable cause statement was also completed. I later ran [§ 87(2)(b)] through WACIC/NCIC and located that he has been deemed a serious threat to law enforcement officers and is a violent person. [§ 87(2)(b)] attempted to escape from an officer and head butted him in the process. This information was not known to officers at the time of the call.



## CITY OF KIRKLAND

### Police Department

11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034-7114 425.587.3400

www.kirklandwa.gov

## MEMORANDUM

To: Sergeant Randi Crocker (#346) *P. Crocker 3-46*

From: Officer Randy Rogers (#285) *[Signature]*

Date: November 28<sup>th</sup>, 2019

Subject: Officer's Report

2019-32584 Theft Investigation

Kirkland Teen Union Building, 348 Kirkland Avenue, Kirkland, WA 98033

On Thursday, September 5<sup>th</sup>, 2019 at 1412 hours, I was assigned as a secondary officer and assisted Officer Doug Miller (#617) in searching for, locating and arresting suspect juvenile **14-Juv Suspect** (age 14) at/inside the YMCA – Kirkland Teen Union Building for investigation of theft. A field investigation had indicated from witnesses that a subject matching the physical description of **14-Juv Suspect** had recently entered the K-TUB establishment. Officer Miller had probable cause for the arrest of the depicted suspect, **14-Juv Suspect** in relation to a parcel theft from the front porch of the Garrett Edwards residence, 13005 103<sup>rd</sup> Place NE, Kirkland, WA; earlier this date. Officer Miller stated he would recognize suspect **14-Juv Suspect** (yet to be positively identified by name) involved in the Edwards theft incident. By 1426 hours, suspect **14-Juv Suspect** was located inside K-TUB and taken into custody with incident that included resisting arrest.

Officer Miller escorted handcuffed arrestee **14-Juv Suspect** to his marked police patrol vehicle parked in a cul-de-sac located to the west of the K-TUB campus. Antione Jackson, K-TUB program coordinator, and his YMCA supervisor/region director were present on the west sidewalk of the Kirkland Senior Center, bordering the cul-de-sac, with me; Mr. Jackson requested a police supervisor summoned to the scene in response to his complaint that he had been "punched in the chest" by Officer Miller. Via radio, Officer Miller requested a patrol supervisor be dispatched to the scene; Patrol Corporal Michael De Aguiar (#300) responded and arrived on scene.

I contacted Corporal De Aguiar upon his arrival and was his first contact; he asked for a briefing of the incident and I provided in summarized detail the parcel theft investigation and ensuing arrest of a juvenile suspect currently in the custody of Officer Doug Miller. I informed Cpl. De Aguiar of the citizen complaint made known to me by Antione Jackson involving having been "punched in the chest" and having a Taser pointed at him by Officer Miller. I told Cpl. De Aguiar that I had not witnessed these accusations. I told Cpl. De Aguiar that (Mr. Jackson) wanted to speak to a police supervisor to file an officer complaint against Officer Miller. Mr. Jackson had stepped away and was not immediately present. Cpl. De Aguiar proceeded to where Officer Miller was standing at his patrol vehicle; this was where suspect **14-Juv Suspect** was secured and the officer was conversing with other persons, including YMCA director Heather and two of



**14-Juv Suspect** brothers. Cpl. De Aguiar spoke with Officer Miller outside of my hearing and I didn't know what was said.

After Cpl. De Aguiar's interaction with these persons about fifty feet away from me, he returned to where I was standing on the sidewalk and I overheard him conversing with Heather about moving the conversation inside K-TUB to an office for privacy; at this point, Antione Jackson returned from the vicinity of K-TUB after being summoned by another person. The interview occurred on the sidewalk adjacent to the cul-de-sac in open view and in my presence. I overheard Antione Jackson providing a verbal statement as described by Cpl. De Aguiar in his supplemental report of this incident.

I remember that I clearly heard Cpl. De Aguiar respond to Mr. Jackson's concerns about Officer Miller having acted in a way as to have escalated the situation, instead of de-escalating the situation, and was "very unprofessional." Mr. Jackson described his understanding of the amount of physical force used to arrest a fourteen-year-old as it related to comparable size and "throwing the kid on the ground." Cpl. De Aguiar's response was: "Officer Miller just came off nights; they do things a little differently (there)." There was some follow-up remark made by Cpl. De Aguiar to garner an understanding with Mr. Jackson to convey an element of explanation as to the reason Officer Miller may have acted as he did; that his change in work-shift hours somehow pervades between night time and day time hours and justifies the use of such tactics. These remarks disparaged Officer Miller and his arrest technique and suggested to members of the public that the police department exercises different lawful arrest procedures during the night time in comparison to the day time, or that it may be a result of fatigue. I believe this not to be the case or common lawful practice of the Kirkland Police Department. I did not repeat, condone or convey agreement with this statement in any manner.

Cpl. De Aguiar excused himself from the interview and stated he would check on **14-Juv Suspect** **14-Juv Suspect** and returned to Officer Miller and the arrestee. **14-Juv Suspect** was secured in handcuffs and seated in the left-rear prisoner seat of the police vehicle. I moved closer and overheard Cpl. De Aguiar when he asked **14-Juv Suspect**: "Are you OK? Are you injured? Do you need any medical?" I couldn't hear **14-Juv Suspect** responses. Cpl. De Aguiar then spoke with Officer Miller away from others and I was not a party to this conversation.

Cpl. De Aguiar returned to Antione Jackson and the YMCA director to the spot he had left them; I followed and stood adjacent. I listened to the conversation had in that Mr. Jackson chose not to entertain same inside an office for privacy and to remain outdoors. This was the point Cpl. De Aguiar explained the arrest procedures as was known at the time and to clarify the misconceptions both had regarding a police officer's authority to arrest a person without a warrant, including a juvenile, on/within the premises of the Kirkland Teen Union Building. The explanations provided, as described in Cpl. De Aguiar's supplemental report, were meant to provide both an understanding of Mr. Jackson's concerns and the arrest procedures exercised by Officer Miller under the current circumstances.

It was during this verbal dissertation between Cpl. De Aguiar and Mr. Antione Jackson that the suggestion was made by corporal in agreement that the YMCA staff and Kirkland Police Department should meet and come to an understanding of both side's communication and expectation requirements in order to build a working, cooperative relationship. A suggestion was made to refer the matter to the Neighborhood Resource Division for follow-up, planning

and any implementation of identified needed training for the police department and social mending with the YMCA – Kirkland Teen Union Building staff.

This was agreed upon to remedy the plan of action, Cpl. De Aguiar and Antione Jackson shook hands and the contact was concluded at approximately 1504 hours.

The herein description of the denoted contact was written in regards to the best of my recollection at this period of time and not referenced by any notes or other recording of the conversation in its specificity or quotable content.

Respectfully submitted,

A handwritten signature in black ink that reads "Randy Rogers". The signature is written in a cursive, flowing style.

Officer Randy Rogers (#285)



## **CITY OF KIRKLAND**

### **Police Department**

**11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> Street, Kirkland, WA 98034-7114 425.587.3400**

**[www.kirklandwa.gov](http://www.kirklandwa.gov)**

---

## **MEMORANDUM**

**To: Robert Saloum, Patrol Lieutenant**

**From: Michael De Aguiar, Patrol Corporal**

**Date: December 6, 2019**

**Subject: 19-32584 K-Tub Incident**

On September 5, 2019, I had a conversation with "Heather" and "Antione", both employees of the YMCA the operators of the Kirkland Teen Union Building (K-TUB). Part of our conversation was their concerns about officer Miller's lack of Professionalism and De-escalation techniques. Antoine informed me that the YMCA's policy is that visitors (Law Enforcement included) must check in with staff at the front desk and wait while staff looked for the subject in question. He also felt that Officer Miller used excessive force in arresting a 14-year-old who Officer Miller is three times the size of. Antione related that officer Miller threw the 14-year-old on the ground and handcuffed the subject.

I explained to Antione and Heather that Officer Miller recently transferred from the nightshift. I tried to convey to Antione and Heather that the interaction that they may experience by an officer during day shift, is different from that of officers working night shift. I tried explained that night shift officers usually don't get to stop and great a business owner when looking for a suspect.

I also explained to Antione and Heather that if a suspect starts to resist an arresting officer, we are trained to take the suspect to the ground and handcuff the suspect.

This is part of the conversation that I had with Antione and Heather, I did not mention anything regarding Officer Miller's readiness for duty or fatigue at any time during our conversation. At no time during our shift did I have a question of Officer Miller's readiness or fatigue.

When I conferred with Officer Miller regarding his arrest situation, I believe he conducted himself as professionally as expected, thus the reason I had Officer Miller remove his arrestee from the scene and to help deescalate the situation.

Officer Tyler Davidson #366

19-32584 Theft

### Supplemental Report Narrative

I am the School Resource Officer for Juanita High School (JHS) located at 10601 NE 132<sup>nd</sup> ST. On 09/05/2019, I was working within JHS and was dealing with a school situation. It was learned by administrative staff that 10<sup>th</sup> grade JHS student, **14-Juv Suspect** was seeking out a fellow student, **12-Juv Vic/Wit** and was potentially wanting to fight him. **12-Juv Vic/Wit** had reported this to administrative staff around 1100 hours.

During lunch, around 1200 hours **14-Juv Suspect** was seen by staff and caught on school video surveillance walking around with two unknown black males. They were described as one taller black male wearing jeans and a green jacket with dreadlock type of hair and younger looking black male wearing khaki pants and a black and red shirt with short black hair. One of the JHS campus security monitors had noticed that those two students were not JHS students and ultimately left after being told to leave. It was unknown what time they had left and it appeared that they had come on gone onto the JHS campus at least two times from the beginning of school to about 1230 hours.

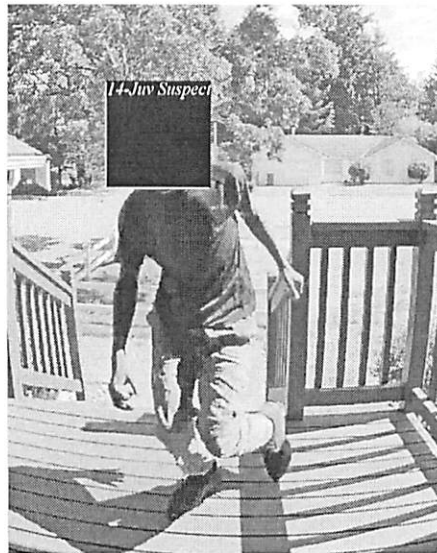
It was also discovered that the two unknown black males were friends with **14-Juv Suspect** and that they were on campus to assist him in fighting **12-Juv Vic/Wit** (heard from fellow JHS students). I attempted to talk with the two unknown males but they had left campus during the time I was trying to find them. I also attempted to talk with **14-Juv Suspect** and he refused to provide me information about the potential fight. Additionally he continued to not follow directions of returning to class and walked in various areas of the campus in which he was supposed to be in at the time. He was also seen leaving campus out through the west side of campus.

At around 1230 hours I heard rumors from students that **14-Juv Suspect** and **12-Juv Vic/Wit** were scheduling to meet up and fight at the North Kirkland Community Center which is near the Springbrook neighborhood just west of the JHS campus. There is a trail that leads to the Springbrook neighborhood from JHS which then eventually leads to the community center.

At about 1300 hours, I heard over dispatch of a theft of a package call come out from the Springbrook neighborhood. The description of the suspect who stole the package matched that of the black male wearing tan khaki pants and the red and black shirt that was earlier on the JHS campus. I went to my vehicle and ultimately drove to the Springbrook area and then continued to the North Community Center to check on the potential fight being set up. I did not locate any students at the community center or within the Springbrook neighborhood.

I radioed to responding officers of the likelihood of the package thief being the same subject who was on my campus based on the description, timeframe and proximity from the address in the neighborhood

and the path leading from the school. I then got in touch with Officer Lisenby and he sent me a photo of the suspect in the package theft (pictured below).



I returned to JHS and met with Associate Principal Joe Gorder who searched through the video surveillance footage and located pictures of the two unknown black males along with **14-Juv Suspect** (white male wearing jeans and a white shirt with a noticeable and distinct 'man-bun' type hair style). Pictures are below.



I then informed Officer Lisenby that the pictures matched the description and that the black male with the red and black shirt was in fact the same person. I advised that I did not know who he was but that he was friends with **14-Juv Suspect** and they were most likely still together as none on them were currently at school.

A short time later, I heard further radio traffic regarding an incident of a white male with a ponytail (man-bun) type hairstyle wearing jeans and a white shirt in the downtown Kirkland area, near the transit center. I heard over radio that this male was with a group of kids including black males and they as a group had possibly stolen a Vape pen from someone within the transit center and that they had also possibly stolen tip jars from local businesses. The description of those incidents I heard over radio appeared to be **14-Juv Suspect** and his friends.

At this time, I assumed the following: **14-Juv Suspect** had invited his friends to the JHS campus to assist him in fighting a fellow student, had left campus periodically during the day, refused to follow directions of school administrators, was within the neighborhood committing thefts, made their way downtown Kirkland (most likely via King County Metro) and continued being a problem within the community.

I later heard over radio that fellow Kirkland officers confirmed that there was Probable Cause to arrest the black male identified as stealing the package (wearing tan khakis and a red/black shirt). I also heard that the males had been located in the Kirkland Teen Union Building near the transit center within Peter Kirk Park. I also heard that they had arrested the younger black male and determined that he was fourteen years of age and ultimately transported him to the Kirkland Police Department.

Further follow-up and school sanctions were imposed on **14-Juv Suspect** for his behavior while on campus as well as his involvement outside in the community.

This concludes my involvement at this time with this case.

This report was written by me after being requested to document my involvement in regards to this case.

N / F



M. Lisenby #392  
Case #19-32584 Theft  
Case Supp Narrative

On 10/21/19 victim Garrett Edwards sent me an email with the contents of his stolen package from the listed case.

The items included the following: Cookies, floor puzzles, toy hot wheels cars, Geodes and agates, and note pads.

The total loss ammount was approximately \$20 by Mr. Edward's esitmate.

N/F.



# Incident Report

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:36

Login ID: ahughes

Kirkland Police Department

ORI Number: WA0170800

Incident: 2019-00032584

Incident Date/Time:	9/5/2019 12:58:11 PM	Incident Type:	Theft
Location:	13005 103RD PL NE KIRKLAND WA 98034	Venue:	KI
Phone Number:	(719)237-1138	Source:	911
Report Required:	Yes	Priority:	4
Prior Hazards:	No	Status:	4
LE Case Number:	2019-00032584	Nature of Call:	2K3 HANDLED

## Unit/Personnel

Unit	Personnel
1K30	300-DeAguiar
2K3	670-Mao
	392-Lisenby
2K4	617-Miller
2K5	356-Christenson
3K4	641-Laitala
8K32	366-Davidson

## Person(s)

No.	Role	Name	Address	Phone	Race	Sex	DOB
1	*Reporting party	EDWARDS, GARRETT		(719)237-1138			

## Vehicle(s)

Role	Type	Year	Make	Model	Color	License	State
------	------	------	------	-------	-------	---------	-------

## Disposition(s)

Disposition	Count
XX	1
AA	1

## Property

Date	Code	Type	Make	Model	Description	Tag No.	Item No.
------	------	------	------	-------	-------------	---------	----------

## CAD Narrative

09/05/2019 : 17:10:20 jrandall Narrative: 3K4 - EVEPD HAS CUSTODY, ENBRT BACK TO THE CITY  
09/05/2019 : 17:06:42 jrandall Narrative: 3K4 ARRIVING, EM 016.1  
09/05/2019 : 17:03:23 afrancois Narrative: EVERETT PD - WILL BE AT CHEVRON  
09/05/2019 : 16:52:17 eshavers Narrative: 3K4 SM 33010.7 TX ONE JUVENILE MALE FOR WARRANT MEET  
09/05/2019 : 16:50:33 emedaniel Narrative: EVERETT JUST GETTING 405  
09/05/2019 : 16:43:12 jrandall Narrative: EVERETT PD ENRT TO THE WARRANT MEET ETA 20  
09/05/2019 : 16:34:57 afrancois Narrative: EVERETT PD REQ 2K3 CALL OFCR CROCKER 425 754 8082  
09/05/2019 : 16:33:56 ssimons Narrative: KPD: SSIMONS: **14-Juv Suspect** was arrested for theft third after he was seen on a NEST camera stealing a package off a porch. He was later located in response to a separate theft downtown. Case forwarded to KCJP.  
09/05/2019 : 16:08:09 mlisenby Narrative: **14-Juv Suspect** .M.B. **14-Juv Suspect**  
HGT/503 WGT/130 EYE/BRO HAI/BLK  
09/05/2019 : 15:44:46 kstiefel Narrative: MEET REQ'D FOR 405/BEARDSLEE BLVD  
09/05/2019 : 15:43:58 kstiefel Narrative: CONFIRMED DENNY YOUTH CENTER FOR JUV  
09/05/2019 : 15:40:04 kstiefel Narrative: CONFIRMED WARRANT  
09/05/2019 : 15:40:00 kstiefel Narrative: NAME **14-Juv Suspect** .M.B. **14-Juv Suspect** MISD AOB/25 THEFT 3  
09/05/2019 : 15:35:59 eshavers Narrative: \*2K3 ONE JUVENILE MALE I/C. ENRT TO STATION SM 34458 at 1454  
09/05/2019 : 14:11:37 eshavers Narrative: DISREGARD TOP LINE  
09/05/2019 : 14:08:27 eshavers Narrative: 1K30 FOR SWING SHIFT SUPERVISOR  
09/05/2019 : 13:29:06 eshavers Narrative: Narrative added from associated Call #: 237 - 8K32 12421 103RD AVE NE NORTH KIRKLAND COMMUNITY CENTER  
09/05/2019 : 13:27:42 eshavers Narrative: 2K4 W SIDE OF COMMUNITY CENTER- KIDS CAME OUT OF THE WOODS  
09/05/2019 : 13:25:20 eshavers Narrative: 2K3 WILL BE CHECKING JUANITA  
09/05/2019 : 13:20:19 eshavers Narrative: Narrative added from associated Call #: 237 - 8K32 BASKETBALL COURT  
09/05/2019 : 13:18:21 eshavers Narrative: Narrative added from associated Call #: 237 - PACKAGE THEFT  
09/05/2019 : 13:18:14 eshavers Narrative: Narrative added from associated Call #: 237 - 8K32 POSS RELATED TO CFS 215  
09/05/2019 : 13:17:34 eshavers Narrative: 2K3 BM 510 THIN TSHIRT RED ON FRONT BLK ON BACK  
09/05/2019 : 13:17:07 eshavers Narrative: 2k3 bm thin. blk tan pants short dreadlock hair shaved on side  
09/05/2019 : 13:07:34 eshavers Narrative: CALLED RP BACK- BM RED SHIRT WITH BLUE  
09/05/2019 : 13:07:28 eshavers Narrative: 2K4 WHICH SUBJ CAME UP TO THE PORCH?  
09/05/2019 : 13:01:25 TMatney Narrative: UNKN IF RELATED  
09/05/2019 : 13:01:18 TMatney Narrative: SHORTLY AFTER THE THEFT 3RD MALE RAN UP THE STREET  
09/05/2019 : 13:00:29 TMatney Narrative: CAN START BY PHONE IF NEEDED  
09/05/2019 : 13:00:20 TMatney Narrative: 2ND SUBJ UNKN RACE MALE BLUE TOP  
09/05/2019 : 12:59:18 TMatney Narrative: LSH NB ON 103RD PL NE'  
09/05/2019 : 12:59:11 TMatney Narrative: CAME OUT OF SPRINGBROOK COMMUNITY  
09/05/2019 : 12:58:56 TMatney Narrative: RP HAS IT ON NEST CAMERA  
09/05/2019 : 12:58:52 TMatney Narrative: SUBJ BM RED AND BLUE SHIRT KHAKI PANTS  
09/05/2019 : 12:58:40 TMatney Narrative: 1 CAME UP AND TOOK RP PACKAGE FROM FRONT PORCH  
09/05/2019 : 12:58:33 TMatney Narrative: 2 SUBJ WALKING DOWN THE STREET  
09/05/2019 : 12:58:27 TMatney Narrative: OCC'D 17 AGO



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 16:25  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032584

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

### Case Details:

Case Number: 2019-00032584 Incident Type: Theft  
Location: 13005 103RD PL NE Occured From: 09/05/2019 12:35  
KIRKLAND, WA 98034 Occured Thru: 09/05/2019 12:40  
Reported Date: 09/05/2019 12:58 Thursday  
Reporting Officer ID: 670-Mao Status: Closed Status Date: 09/05/2019  
Scene Processed By: 670-Mao Disposition: Case filed Disposition Date: 09/09/2019  
Assigned Bureau: Investigations Division

Assigned Officer	Assignment Date/Time	Assignment Type	Assigned By Officer	Due Date/Time
<b>Associated Cases</b>	<b>Status</b>			
2019-00032594	Closed			

### Offenses

No.	Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description	Counts
1	State	23H	9A.56.050[2399]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER]	1
2	State	13B	9A.76.040	OBSTRUCT GOVT-RESISTING ARREST	1
3	State	90Z	9A.76.020	OBSTRUCT LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER	1

#### Offense # 1

Group/ORI: State Crime Code: 23H Statute: 9A.56.050 [2399] Counts: 1 Attempt/ Commit Code: Commit  
Description: THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER] Offense Date: 09/05/2019  
NCIC Code: 2399 Scene Code: Two or more story house Bias/Motivation: None  
Domestic Code: No  
Gang Related: No  
IBR Seq. No: 1  
Cargo Theft: No

#### Offender Suspected of Using

Alcohol: Unknown  
Drugs: Unknown  
Computer: No

#### Evidence Collected

#### Tools Used

#### Security Systems

#### Offense # 2

Group/ORI: State Crime Code: 13B Statute: 9A.76.040 Counts: 1 Attempt/ Commit Code: Commit  
Description: OBSTRUCT GOVT-RESISTING ARREST Offense Date: 09/05/2019  
NCIC Code: 1313 Scene Code: Two or more story house Bias/Motivation: None  
Domestic Code: No  
Gang Related: No  
IBR Seq. No: 2

#### Offender Suspected of Using

Alcohol: Unknown  
Drugs: Unknown  
Computer: No



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 16:25  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032584

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

Evidence Collected      Criminal Activity      Tools Used      Security Systems  
None-unknown  
Weapon Code : Hands - Fists - Feet

Offense # 3  
Group/ORI: State      Crime Code: 90Z      Statute: 9A.76.020      Counts: 1      Attempt/ Commit Code: Commit  
Description: OBSTRUCT LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER      Offense Date: 09/05/2019  
NCIC Code: 4899      Scene Code: Other non-residential-unknown      Bias/Motivation: None  
Gang Related: Unknown  
IBR Seq. No: 3

Offender Suspected of Using      Victim Suspected of Using  
Alcohol: No      Alcohol: No  
Drugs: No      Drugs: No  
Computer: No      Computer: No  
Evidence Collected      Tools Used      Security Systems  
Weapon Code : Hands - Fists - Feet

### Subjects

Type	No.	Name	Address	Phone	Race	Sex	DOB/Age
Other involved	1	<u>12-Juv Vic/Witness</u>	<u>12-Juv Vic/Witness</u>	(206)919-9220	Black	Male	09/19/2001 17
Suspect	2	JACKSON, ANTIONE DECARLO	SEATTLE,WA 98118 32614 10TH PL SW		Black	Male	09/18/1982
Suspect	1	<u>14-Juv Suspect</u>	FEDERAL WAY,WA 98023 <u>14-Juv Suspect</u>	<u>14-Juv Suspect</u>	Black	Male	36 <u>14-Juv Suspect</u>
Victim	2	MILLER, DOUGLAS J	SEATTLE,WA 98118 11750 NE 118TH ST		White	Male	06/08/1980 39
Victim	1	EDWARDS, GARRETT J	KIRKLAND,WA 98034 13005 103RD PL NE	(719)237-1138	White	Male	04/17/1981 38
Victim	4	SIMONS, SHAYLEN	KIRKLAND,WA 98034 11750 NE 118TH ST	(425)587-3400	Unknown	Male	



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 16:25  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032584

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

### Subject # 1-Other involved

Primary: No  
Name: 12-Juv Vic/Witness  
Address: SEATTLE WA 98118  
Primary Phone: (206)919-9220

Race: Black Sex: Male DOB: 09/19/2001  
Height: 5ft 11 in Weight: 160.0 lbs.  
Eyes: Brown Hair: Brown Age: 17  
DVL #: 03-SSN/DLN State: WA

Resident Status: Unknown

Statement Type: Verbal

### Modus Operandi

### Subject # 2-Suspect

Primary: No  
Name: JACKSON, ANTIONE DECARLO  
Address: 32614 10TH PL SW  
FEDERAL WAY WA 98023  
SSN: 03-SSN/DLN DVL #: 03-SSN/DLN

Race: Black Sex: Male DOB: 09/18/1982  
Height: 6ft 2 in Weight: 175.0 lbs.  
Eyes: Brown Hair: Brown Age: 36  
State: WA

Resident Status: Full-time resident

Statement Type: Verbal

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	90Z	9A.76.020	OBSTRUCT LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER

### Modus Operandi

### Subject # 1-Suspect

Primary: No  
Name: 14-Juv Suspect  
Address: SEATTLE WA 98118

Suspect Type: Arrestee  
Race: Black Sex: Male DOB: 14-Juv Suspect  
Height: 5ft 6 in Weight: 100.0 lbs.  
Eyes: Brown Hair: Black Age: 14  
State: WA

Primary Phone: 14-Juv Suspect

Resident Status: Non-resident

Statement Type: None

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	13B	9A.76.040	OBSTRUCT GOVT-RESISTING ARREST
State	23H	9A.56.050[2399]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER]

### Modus Operandi

### Subject # 2-Victim

Primary: No  
Name: MILLER, DOUGLAS J  
Address: 11750 NE 118TH ST  
KIRKLAND WA 98034

Victim Type: Police officer  
Race: White Sex: Male DOB: 06/08/1980  
Age: 39

State: WA

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	90Z	9A.76.020	OBSTRUCT LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER

### Victim/Offender Relationship

### Injury Types

None

### Modus Operandi





# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 16:25  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032584

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

### Subject # 1-Victim

Primary: No  
Name: EDWARDS, GARRETT J  
Address: 13005 103RD PL NE  
KIRKLAND WA 98034  
Primary Phone: (719)237-1138

Victim Type: Individual  
Race: White Sex: Male DOB: 04/17/1981  
Height: 6ft 1 in Weight: 175.0 lbs.  
Eyes: Blue Hair: Brown Age: 38  
DVL #: 03-SSN/DLN State: WA

Resident Status: Full-time resident

Statement Type: Verbal

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	23H	9A.56.050[2399]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER]

### Victim/Offender Relationship

### Modus Operandi

### Subject # 4-Victim

Primary: No  
Name: SIMONS, SHAYLEN  
Address: 11750 NE 118TH ST  
KIRKLAND WA 98034

Victim Type: Individual  
Race: Unknown Sex: Male

Primary Phone: (425)587-3400  
Resident Type: Unknown

State:

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	13B	9A.76.040	OBSTRUCT GOVT-RESISTING ARREST

### Victim/Offender Relationship

### Injury Types

None

### Modus Operandi

### Arrests

Arrest No.	Name	Address	Date/Time	Type	Age
38691A	JACKSON, ANTIONE DECARLO	11750 NE 118TH ST	09/05/2019 14:24	Case filed with prosecutor	36
2805J	14-Juv Suspect	KIRKLAND, WA 98034 14-Juv Suspect KIRKLAND, WA 98033	09/05/2019 14:24	Case filed with prosecutor	14



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 16:25  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032584

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

**Arrest #** 2805 A

**Name:** 14-Juv Suspect **Date/Time:** 09/05/2019 14:24 **Type:** Case filed with prosecutor  
**Address:** 14-Juv Suspect **Race:** Black **Sex:** Male **DOB:** 14-Juv Suspect  
SEATTLE, WA 98118 **Height:** 5ft 6 in **Weight:** 100.0 lbs.  
**Eyes:** Brown **Hair:** Black  
**Phone:** 14-Juv Suspect  
**Location:** 352 KIRKLAND AVE  
KIRKLAND, WA 98033

**Miranda ID:** 670-Mao **Miranda Date/Time:** 09/05/2019 14:48  
**Age at Arrest:** 14 **Resident Status:** Non-resident  
**Alcohol Influence:** Unknown **Drug Influence:** Unknown **Resisted Arrest:** Yes  
**Statement Type:** None

Arresting Officers	Bureau	School Resource Officer	Weapon Codes
670-Mao		No	Unarmed

### Injury Types

None

### Arrest Charges

No.	Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
1	State	13B	9A.76.040	OBSTRUCT GOVT-RESISTING ARREST

**Counts:** 1 **Attempt/Commit:** Commit  
**Disposition:** Juvenile ref to other authority **Disposition Date:** 09/05/2019 **NCIC Code:** 1313  
**Other ORI:** No

### Arrest Charges

No.	Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
2	State	23H	9A.56.050[2399]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER]

**Counts:** 1 **Attempt/Commit:** Commit  
**Disposition:** Juvenile ref to other authority **Disposition Date:** 09/05/2019 **NCIC Code:** 2399  
**Other ORI:** No



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 16:25  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032584

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

**Arrest #** 38691 A

**Name:** JACKSON, ANTIONE  
**Address:** 32614 10TH PL SW  
FEDERAL WAY, WA 98023  
**SSN:** 03-SSN/DLN

**Date/Time:** 09/05/2019 14:24  
**Race:** Black  
**Height:** 6ft 2 in  
**Eyes:** Brown  
**DVL#:** 03-SSN/DLN

**Type:** Case filed with prosecutor  
**Sex:** Male  
**Weight:** 175.0 lbs.  
**Hair:** Brown  
**State:** WA

**DOB:** 09/18/1982

**Location:** 11750 NE 118TH ST  
KIRKLAND, WA 98034

**Age at Arrest:** 36  
**Basis For Caution:** Not Applicable  
**Alcohol Influence:** No  
**Statement Type:** Verbal

**Resident Status:** Unknown  
**Drug Influence:** No  
**Statement ID:** 617-Miller

**Resisted Arrest:** No

**Arresting Officers:** Bureau  
617-Miller

**School Resource Officer:** No

**Weapon Codes:** Unarmed

### Arrest Charges

No.	Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
1	State	90Z	9A.76.020	OBSTRUCT LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER

**Counts:** 1  
**Other ORI:** No  
**Attempt/Commit:** Commit

### Property

Date	Code	Type	Make	Model	Description	Tag No.	Item No.
10/30/2019	Stolen property	Other			Cookies, floor puzzles, toy hot wheels cars, Geodes and agates, note pads.		
09/05/2019	Stolen property	Other			Care package from aunt, unknown items in side and unknown value		



## Kirkland Police Department Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 16:25  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032584

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

### Seq #2

**Property Codes:**      **Property Type:** Other      **Date Received:** 10/30/2019  
Stolen property      **Initial Value:** \$20.00  
**Quantity:** 1.000      **Unit of Measure:** \*Each  
**Description:** Cookies, floor puzzles, toy hot wheels cars, Geodes and agates, note pads.

### Seq #1

**Property Codes:**      **Property Type:** Other      **Date Received:** 09/05/2019  
Stolen property      **Initial Value:** \$2.00  
**Quantity:** 1.000      **Unit of Measure:** \*Each  
**Description:** Care package from aunt, unknown items in side and unknown value

### Associated Subjects

Type	Name	Address	Phone	Notified How	Date
Owner	EDWARDS, GARRETT J	13005 103RD PL NE KIRKLAND, WA 98034	(719)237-1138		

### Vehicles

No.	Role	Vehicle Type	Year	Make	Model	Color	License Plate	State
-----	------	--------------	------	------	-------	-------	---------------	-------



**KIRKLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT  
AFFIDAVIT RELEVANT TO PROBABLE CAUSE FOR ARREST**



Antione D. Jackson	09/18/1982	RCW 9A.76.020 Obstructing a law enforcement officer.
Suspect's Name	DOB	Offense(s)
State of Washington	C44829K	19-32584
Victim's Name	Citation Number	Case Number

**Concisely set forth the facts showing probable cause for each element of the offense and that the suspect committed the offense.**

Probable Cause Narrative:

The following events occurred in the State of Washington, County of King, City of Kirkland.

On 09/05/2019 the offense of theft 3<sup>rd</sup> occurred at 13005 103<sup>rd</sup> ST when a package was stolen from a porch. During the investigation, probable cause was established to arrest **14-Juv Suspect** for theft 3<sup>rd</sup>. After being dispatched to another theft involving **14-Juv Suspect** I located him inside the YMCA Kirkland Teen Union Building located at 348 Kirkland AVE. After taking **14-Juv Suspect** into custody, I attempted to walk him out of the building to secure him in a squad car. Multiple subjects were yelling at me and saying that we couldn't take **14-Juv Suspect** anywhere. YMCA KTUB program director, Antione D. Jackson (09/18/1982) told me I couldn't take **14-Juv Suspect** out of his building. Antione began to step between me and the exit door while saying I couldn't take **14-Juv Suspect** out of his building. I was forced to stop my investigation and apprehension of **14-Juv Suspect** to address Antione prior to continuing. While holding onto **14-Juv Suspect** I used my free hand to push Antione out of my way, so I could get out of the building. After exiting the building, Antione followed behind, still yelling about me removing **14-Juv Suspect** from the building and about me pushing him, further hindering my ability to effect the arrest on **14-Juv Suspect**. Antione was arrested for obstructing a law enforcement officer because he delayed and hindered my investigation by trying to prevent me from exiting the building with **14-Juv Suspect** in custody for theft 3<sup>rd</sup>.

**I certify or declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of Washington that the foregoing is true and correct.**

D. Miller #617 *D. Miller #617*  
Officer

09/07/2019  
Date

Kirkland  
Place

CRIMINAL ☐ TRAFFIC ☒ NON-TRAFFIC

C 44829 K

IN THE ☐ DISTRICT ☒ MUNICIPAL COURT OF KIRKLAND

WASHINGTON

☐ STATE OF WASHINGTON, PLAINTIFF VS. NAMED DEFENDANT☐ COUNTY OF KING☒ CITY/TOWN OF KIRKLAND

L.E.A. ORI #: WA0170800

COURT ORI #: WA0174K1J

THE UNDERSIGNED CERTIFIES AND SAYS THAT IN THE STATE OF WASHINGTON

DR **03-SSN/DLN** STATE **WA** EXPIRES **9/18/25** PHOTO I.D. MATCHED ☒ YES ☐ NO

NAME: LAST **Jackson, Antione** FIRST **D** MIDDLE **D** CDL/CLP ☐ YES ☒ NO

ADDRESS **32614 10th PL SW** IF NEW ADDRESS ☐

CITY **Federal Way** STATE **Wa** ZIP CODE **98023** EMPLOYER **YMCA** LOCATION **Kirkland**

DATE OF BIRTH **9/18/82** RACE **B** SEX **M** HEIGHT **6'2"** WEIGHT **175** EYES **Bro** HAIR **Bro**

RESIDENTIAL PHONE NO. ( ) CELL/PAGER NO. ( ) WORK PHONE NO. ( )

VIOLATION DATE MONTH **09** DAY **05** YEAR **2019** TIME **1424** INTERPRETER NEEDED ☐

ON OR ABOUT **09 05 2019** 24 HOUR **1424** LANG. ( )

AT LOCATION **348 Kirkland AVE** M.P. ( ) CITY/COUNTY OF **KIRKLAND / KING**

DID OPERATE THE FOLLOWING VEHICLE/MOTOR VEHICLE ON A PUBLIC HIGHWAY AND

VEHICLE LICENSE NO.	STATE	EXPIRES	VEH YR	MAKE	MODEL	STYLE	COLOR
TRAILER #1 LICENSE NO.	STATE	EXPIRES	TR YR	TRAILER #2 LICENSE NO.	STATE	EXPIRES	TR YR
OWNER/COMPANY IF OTHER THAN DRIVER							
ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP CODE							
ACCIDENT	BAC	CMV	YES	NO	HAZMAT	YES	NO
NO	NO	NO	PASS	NO	NO	VEHICLE	LEA

DID THEN AND THERE COMMIT EACH OF THE FOLLOWING OFFENSES

#1 VIOLATION/STATUTE CODE **RCW 9A.76.020** DV ☐

**Obstructing a law enforcement officer.**

#2 VIOLATION/STATUTE CODE ( ) DV ☐

MANDATORY COURT APPEARANCE

APPEARANCE DATE	MO	DAY	YR	TIME	AM	RELATED #	DATE ISSUED
					PM	<b>19-32584</b>	

☐ Served on Violator

☒ Referred to Prosecutor

☐ Booked

I CERTIFY UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY UNDER THE LAWS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON THAT I HAVE ISSUED THIS ON THE DATE AND AT THE LOCATION ABOVE AND I HAVE PROBABLE CAUSE TO BELIEVE THE ABOVE NAMED PERSON COMMITTED THE ABOVE OFFENSE(S)

OFFICER **D. Miller** # **617**

COMPLAINT / CITATION

CRG	PLEA	CNG	FINDINGS	FINE	SUSPENDED	SUB-TOTAL	FIND/JUDG DATE
1	G	NG	G NG D	\$	\$	\$	ASS MLD TO OLY
2	G	NG	G NG D	\$	\$	\$	TO SERVE
OTHER COSTS \$							WITH DAYS SUP
RECOMMENDED NONEXTENSION OF SUSPENSION <input type="checkbox"/>				LICENSEE SUR RENDR DATE	TOTAL COSTS \$	CREDIT / TIME SVD	

WASHINGTON UNIFORM COURT DOCKET - COURT COPY

November 2015

WASHINGTON UNIFORM COURT DOCKET - DOL COPY

November 2015

WASHINGTON UNIFORM COURT DOCKET - DEFENDANT COPY

November 2015

WASHINGTON UNIFORM COURT DOCKET - LEA COPY

November 2015

OFFICER REPORT

03-SSN/DLN

TRAFFIC			WEATHER				STREET				LIGHT			
LT	MED	HV	CL	RN	FG	EN	D	W	T	S	D	DWN	DSK	OK

Officer's Report for Citation #

The information contained on this citation is incorporated by reference into this report.

I CERTIFY UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY UNDER THE LAWS OF THE STATE OF WASHINGTON THAT ALL STATEMENTS MADE HEREIN ARE TRUE AND ACCURATE

Signature

Date and Place

WITNESS NAME (LAST, FIRST, M.I.) PHONE

ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP

WITNESS NAME (LAST, FIRST, M.I.) PHONE

ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP

INCIDENT NUMBER RELATED CITATION/INFRACTION NUMBERS APPROVING OFFICER (NO)



**See Case and Supplemental Narratives 19-32584.**

**See associated case report.**

KPD: SSIMONS: **14-Juv Suspect** was arrested for theft third after he was seen on a NEST camera stealing a package off a porch. He was later located in response to a separate theft downtown. Case forwarded to KCJP.

S. Simons #670

Case #19-32584 Theft 3/resisting arrest

#### Case Narrative

On 9/5/19 at approximately 1301 hours, my partner, Officer Lisenby and I were working uniformed patrol in a marked black and white KPD police vehicle in a full police uniform with patches on both shoulders and a badge upon my chest. I was dispatched to a theft that had just occurred at 13005 103<sup>rd</sup> PL NE in the City of Kirkland, County of King.

Dispatched advised that the theft had occurred over 20 minutes prior and the reporting party, Garrett Edwards, was not home at the time of the incident, but was alerted to it via his NEST home security camera.

I contacted EDWARDS who was able to send me the video from his NEST camera. In the video the suspect was seen walking up to the front porch and bending down and grabbing a package. The package was a plain brown box, approximately 1 foot by 1.5 feet. The suspect then took off with the package. The video has been attached to this report. EDWARDS will assist with prosecution.

After watching the video, the suspect was described as a Black male, approximately 15-16 years old wearing a red and black t-shirt and tan pants. He had black dreadlock hair and the sides of his head were shaved.

Officers arrived on scene and conducted a patrol check of the area but were unable to locate the suspect.

I contacted EDWARDS again, via telephone, and he stated the package was most likely a care package for his children from their aunt. It was unknown at the time of this report what was inside the package and what the approximate value of the package was. EDWARDS was going to send me the contents of the package and value later in the evening.

After officers cleared the call, there were other calls for service regarding thefts with a matching description of the suspect.

Officers responded to another theft call at Taco Del Mar located at 210 Main St. in Kirkland. The witness stated he saw the suspect take the tip jar from Taco Del Mar. The witness described the suspect as a Black male approximately 14 years old and 5'6" tall. He was wearing a red and black t-shirt and tan pants. He had a shaved head with a man bun. This theft was later unfounded.

At approximately 1354 hours a third theft call regarding a vape pen came out. The reporting party did not desire prosecution but described the suspect as a Black male juvenile wearing a black and red t-shirt.

Earlier officers had received a still photograph of the suspect from the NEST camera video. The officers who were on scene for the vape pen theft had located a subject matching the description of the suspect from the photograph. Officers located the suspect inside the Kirkland Community Center located at 352 Kirkland Avenue in Kirkland and were able to positively identify the suspect. The suspect was placed under arrest for the theft charges. During Officer Miller's contact with the suspect, later identified as **14-Juv Suspect**, he resisted arrest. For further information regarding locating and arresting the

suspect, refer to Officer Miller's supplemental report.

At approximately 1448 hours, I read [14-Juv Suspect] his Miranda rights verbatim off a department issued Miranda Advisement card. I asked if he understood and he said, "Yes." I asked if he wanted to talk to me and he said, "No." Lastly, I read him his juvenile warning to which he also responded, "Yes" to understanding. This concluded my conversation with [14-Juv Suspect]

Officer Lisenby and I transported [14-Juv Suspect] back to KPD Jail for processing and booking. While at the station, I took overall photographs of [14-Juv Suspect] and have attached them to this report.

[14-Juv Suspect] was held at the KPD station in a non-locking facility. A log was kept of [14-Juv Suspect] while he was being held at KPD and his well being was checked on every fifteen minutes. The log has been attached to this report.

[14-Juv Suspect] had an outstanding warrant out of Everett PD for theft 3rd. The warrant was confirmed and a meet up was set up with Everett PD. Officer Laitala assisted with the transport and cleared once [14-Juv Suspect] was in custody with Everett PD.

I request this report be forwarded to the King County Juvenile prosecutor for prosecution of [14-Juv Suspect] for theft third degree and resisting arrest. N/F

Supplement Narrative 19-32584

D. Miller #617

Theft 3<sup>rd</sup>

09/05/2019

On 09/05/2019 at about 1301hrs I was dispatched to 13005 103<sup>rd</sup> ST reference a package theft. I was wearing a full issued department uniform and was driving a fully marked squad car. The home owner reported that he observed two subjects walking down the street and one came up on his front porch and took a package that had been recently delivered. Officer Simons and Officer Lisenby advised they had probable cause to arrest the suspect for the package theft. The description given by the home owner of the package theft suspect was a black male, red and blue shirt, khaki pants. After watching the video surveillance of the suspect, the description was updated to 5'10", thin build, short dreadlocks, and shaved hair up the sides. A second suspect was seen and was described as an unknown race male with a blue top. I specifically asked dispatch for the description of the suspect that walked onto the front porch and stole the package. Dispatch confirmed the suspect that took the package was the black male wearing khaki pants and a red and blue shirt. A copy of the video and a still photograph was sent out in an email. I observed the photograph of the suspect which had a distinct t-shirt and hairstyle. At the time of the call, we were unable to locate the suspect. The victim also observed a third person on his surveillance video but did not have a description.

While looking for the suspects of the package theft, Officer Davidson who had been working at Juanita High School advised that the description of the package theft suspects matched a couple of kids that had been at Juanita High School trying to fight with students. Officer Davidson said the suspects did not attend Juanita High School and had been escorted off the property a couple times already on this date.

At 1358hrs I was dispatched to the theft of a "vape" or smoking device that occurred at Main ST and Park LN. Officer Rogers later took case number 19-32594 reference the vape theft. The suspect description was the same as the problems at Juanita High School and the suspect from the package theft. An officer again on the radio, advised that the suspect description sounded the same as the previous incidents. The reporting party from the vape theft was watching the suspects and at the time of my arrival, advised they were in the YMCA KTUB or Kirkland Teen Union Building. Officer Rogers arrived on scene to handle the theft of the vape. Over the radio I asked Officer Simons and Officer Lisenby (2K3) to confirm that they had probable cause for the package theft suspect that I had seen on the RING video surveillance. They confirmed that there was probable cause to arrest the suspect for theft 3<sup>rd</sup>.

Officer Rogers and I approached the front doors of the building and there were two males standing outside. The doors to the building were closed and locked. The two persons outside said the building was closed and hadn't opened yet. One of the persons outside the building was a black male, 17-25

years old with medium length dreadlocks, and a green jacket who was later identified as **12-Juv Vic/Witness** (09/19/2001). **12-Juv Vic/Witness** politely and jokingly asked who we were looking for. I responded by joking and saying I didn't see them, and we continued walking. Officer Rogers and I walked around the old, vacant QFC next door and back around to KTUB where our vehicles were parked. **12-Juv Vic/Witness** and a thin white male with a man bun and another white male were standing in the doorway with the door propped open. The white male without the man bun identified himself as an employee and was later determined to be an intern but not identified on scene. I told him we were looking for the suspect of a crime that we had probable cause to arrest and asked if there were kids inside. He advised there were kids towards the back of the facility and allowed us entry to the building. The YMCA KTUB is often visited by officers and the time of my initial arrival was about 1421hrs. The business hours for the YMCA KTUB are 1400hrs-1900hrs on Thursdays. Officer Rogers and I were walking to the back of the facility and both wearing a fully marked Kirkland Police patrol uniform. I observed the package theft suspect walk across the hall and begin to enter what looked like a small computer room. The suspect was still wearing the same clothing from the package theft and his hair was still the same.

The suspect started to enter the computer room and I grabbed him by the elbows and told him it was the Kirkland Police and he was under arrest and to put his hands behind his back. As I was finishing saying this, he turned and looked at me and then began trying to pull his arms in front of him and leaned forward to pull away from me. I was losing my grip on his arms and switched to a cross face technique. I also had an arm around his shoulder as I rotated my body to force him off balance and onto the ground. I was able to maintain control of the suspect and did not lose contact with him as he was taken to the ground. After getting to the ground, the suspect was on his stomach and I was able to quickly get his arms behind him and in handcuffs. As I was handcuffing the suspect I told him to stop resisting and that I didn't want to hurt him. The suspect offered slight static resistance but allowed me to place him in handcuffs without further incident.

I stood the suspect up and started to walk him out of the building, in the direction of my squad car. Other kids that were in the building began gathering around. I maintained control of the handcuffs and began walking the suspect out of the constricted hallway and through the building. I was quickly approached by a black male of about twenty years old that said he was **14-Juv Suspect** and wanted to know what was going on. At this point about five or more people had gathered in the immediate area. Officer Rogers was trying to keep them away from me as I was walking the suspect out of the building. Antione D. Jackson (09/18/1982) approached me and identified himself as the building director. Another unidentified black male about 20yrs old was also within a few feet of me, yelling that I was arresting **14-Juv Suspect** and he wanted to know what was going on. I told everyone that the suspect was under arrest and that I would come back and explain the situation to them after he was placed in my squad car. With only two officers and the behavior out of the patrons and staff of the Kirkland Teen Union Building, it was not feasible to have a conversation while trying to control and protect the suspect. Antione told me that he was the program director and asked what was going on. I again told him that after I secured the suspect in my vehicle, I would come back and have a conversation about the arrest. I then continued to walk the suspect towards the exit door. After Antione realized that I was not going to listen to him, he told me again that he was the program director and that I couldn't take a kid out of his building. I still had control of the suspect by the handcuffs and



he was being cooperative. Antione closed the distance on me and continued to say I couldn't take a kid out of his building. I told Antione "I don't give a fuck who you are" and placed my free hand in his chest and pushed him backwards while continuing for the exit door. Antione backed away a few feet but was still yelling and complaining that I just pushed him. Antione did not lose his balance or fall when I pushed him backwards. [12-Juv Vic:Witness] then aggressively approached me with his chest puffed and bouncing in a fighting stance. [12-Juv Vic:Witness] was within three to five feet of me. Based on [12-Juv Vic:Witness] body language, proximity to me and his tone of voice I feared that he may assault me, or attempt interfere with the arrest of the suspect. I removed my taser from the holster and pointed it at [12-Juv Vic:Witness]. I then yelled at [12-Juv Vic:Witness] something like "I'm going to fucking taze you if you don't back up". [12-Juv Vic:Witness] continued to yell but kept a similar distance from me as I continued out the door. A later WACIC/NCIC check of [12-Juv Vic:Witness] showed that he is a threat to law enforcement and to use caution when approaching him because he has previously attempted to escape, and head butted an officer in the process. I was able to secure the suspect in the back of my squad car without further incident. [12-Juv Vic:Witness] Antione, the unidentified black male and a female that identified herself as the YMCA program director were outside now, still yelling and upset that we entered their building without asking permission or having a warrant.

[12-Juv Vic:Witness] Antione and the unidentified [14-Juv Suspect] continued to yell at me and say things like I was hiding behind my badge. [12-Juv Vic:Witness] continued to stand near me and try to anger me by saying things about not having a real badge because mine is cloth. I stood near my squad car and attempted to protect the suspect while Officer Rogers spoke with the angry group. See Officer Rogers supplemental narrative reference the incident. Antione said he wanted to speak with a supervisor, so I asked for one over the radio. Corporal DeAguiar arrived on scene and spoke with Antione. While Corporal DeAguiar was speaking with Antione, I checked on the suspect and asked if he was comfortable. He said he was okay, but I asked him if he would feel better with the window rolled down. The suspect acknowledged that he would like the window down and I complied with his request. After speaking with Antione and the other involved persons, Corporal DeAguiar approached me and asked if the suspect was injured. I stepped out of the way and had Corporal DeAguiar speak with him. I heard Corporal DeAguiar ask him if he was injured and he said no. See Corporal DeAguiar's supplemental narrative.

Officer Lisenby and Officer Simons responded to the scene and took custody of the suspect since they had probable cause for his arrest. The suspect was identified as [14-Juv Suspect] ([14-Juv Suspect]). Officer Lisenby and Officer Simons transported [14-Juv Suspect] to the station. A check of WACIC/NCIC showed that [14-Juv Suspect] also had a warrant out of Snohomish County. See Officer Simon's narrative reference the disposition of [14-Juv Suspect]. Because the group of involved persons were primarily upset with me, I left the scene with Officer Lisenby and did not obtain any further identification information from them.

I established probable cause to arrest Antione for obstructing a law enforcement officer but did not take him into custody at the time because it would have escalated the incident with only two officers to deal with multiple individuals and already having one suspect in custody. Citation number C44829K was completed, charging Antione with Obstructing a law enforcement officer. A probable cause statement was also completed.

I later ran [12-Juv Vic/Witness] through WACIC/NCIC and located that he has been deemed a serious threat to law enforcement officers and is a violent person. [12-Juv Vic/Witness] attempted to escape from an officer and head butted him in the process. This information was not known to officers at the time of the call.

I contacted the business license department at Kirkland City Hall to check on the requirements for the YMCA KTUB. I spoke with Kirkland employee, Susan Lippincott. Susan informed me that the YMCA KTUB has had an expired City of Kirkland business license since October 31<sup>st</sup> 2016 and has been operating without one ever since. YMCA KTUB lists a coffee shop named "Coffee in the Café" as the operating business. The business is listed as a social service, non-profit. Susan checked but could not locate a state business license either. I attempted to contact code enforcement for further information but was not able to speak with anyone.

Disposition: Nothing Further.

2019-32584

Supplemental Narrative  
Officer Randy Rogers (#285)

On Thursday, 09-05-2019 at 1258 hours, NORCOM Communications received a victim complaint of a parcel theft from the porch of the Garrett Edwards residence, 13005 103rd Place NE, Kirkland, WA; that had occurred seventeen minutes prior. Two Black males, youthful in appearance, Unknown #1 subject wearing a distinctive red/blue shirt and khaki pants; Unknown #2 subject wearing a blue striped shirt, were observed and recorded via video surveillance from the residence. The first suspect had entered the porch and taken a parcel previously delivered to the homeowner. Patrol Officers Shaylen Simons/ Michael Lisenby (#392) were assigned primary investigative responsibility (2019-32584).

At 1352 hours, NORCOM Communications received a theft complaint from Jasmine Betras at the King County Metro / Kirkland Bus Transit Center Bay 2, 202 3rd Street, Kirkland, WA; of a theft that had occurred involving his vape pen by a known associate, **14-Juv Suspect** **14-Juv Suspect** who was with a unknown associate described at Black Male Unknown #1. I was assigned primary investigative responsibility (2019-32605).

At 1356 hours, NORCOM Communications received a theft complaint from a witness who observed two suspects, described to be physically resembling **14-Juv Suspect** and Black Male Unknown #1, commit theft of currency from a tip jar at Taco Del Mar restaurant, 210 Main Street, Kirkland, WA; occurring about one hour prior (2019-32594).

At 1412 hours, I arrived in the downtown Kirkland area to conduct a search for the herein described theft suspects. At 1411 hours, victim Jasmine Betras notified NORCOM Communications that he had just seen **14-Juv Suspect** with three or four Black Male young men, one matching the description of Black Male Unknown #1, across Peter Kirk Park and enter the YMCA Kirkland Teen Union Building, 348 Kirkland Avenue, Kirkland, WA. Patrol Officer Douglas Miller (#617) and I arrived at the location at this time and prepared a search of the interior of the building for the outstanding suspects. Officer Miller had received a video depiction of Black Male Unknown #1 suspect from Officer Lisenby as a result of his field investigation and stated probable cause existed for his arrest if located for investigation of parcel theft. Officer Miller stated he would conduct a search of area subjects for positive identification purposes.

Upon approach, a Black Male juvenile, subsequently identified to be: **12-Juv Vic/Witness** (DOB: 09-19-2001), with a second White Male juvenile, were observed talking together outside the main front (west) entrance of the Kirkland Teen Union Building. Furthermore, it was subsequently determined that **12-Juv Vic/Witness** is **14-Juv Suspect** to the Black Male Unknown #1 being sought. We found the main entrance of K-TUB locked and no response to knocking on the door; the business appeared closed. Officer Miller and I walked around the K-TUB building and an adjacent closed Quality Food Center grocery store building in search of the suspects with negative results. We returned to the main entrance to the Kirkland Teen Union Building and again attempted to summon personnel within and was successful. Officer Miller contacted the employee, informed him of our intentions and was allowed to enter the facility. **14-Juv Suspect** was also observed standing just inside the entryway. Officer Miller and I were directed to the rear (east end) of the center, where

patrons were congregated in a music/band room with sound system and musical instruments. It was inside this room, accessed from a hallway from the main room, where Officer Miller located and identified Black Male Unknown #1 suspect, as the same person who was depicted in the previously described parcel theft video at the Edwards residence. The suspect was with three additional Black Male subjects.

I remained in the main hallway as Officer Miller entered the music room auxiliary hall, contacted the suspect and immediately placed him under arrest while taking a physical hold to the sides of both the suspect's arms and escorting him out to the main hallway. I saw the suspect exhibit muscular tension, bend his arms at the elbows and bring them and his fists up into his chest in a defensive posture and reached out forward with his leg in an apparent attempt to pull away and flee Officer Miller's retention. If successful, the suspect could turn down a hallway in the opposite direction I was located, travel ten feet and reach door leading to the outdoors. Officer Miller maintained physical control of the suspect in an obvious and active attempt to flee arrest; he held the suspect at/near the outside of the upper arm at the elbows; we were surrounded by the crowd; Officer Miller turned the suspect's body counter-clockwise, using a cross-arm brace across the chest and below the neck of the suspect and directed him around and to the floor as I deflected another employee bystander out of the path of the takedown. I was adjacent to, and knelt down, to the point of takedown while the crowd began yelling at us in protest and defiance, arguing the perception of police brutality during the use of force as excessive.

Officer Miller secured the suspect in handcuff restraints, assisted him to his feet, and escorted him westbound down the main hallway to the main entrance; several additional juvenile patrons, including **12-Juv Vic/Witness**, and **14-Juv Suspect** that appeared to match the description of Black Male Unknown #2 suspect and was one of the person from inside the music room, followed and surrounded Officer Miller and the arrestee; K-TUB Program Coordinator Antoine D. Jackson joined the group from a separate hallway and office area near the front door. I spoke to two Black Males unrelated at the hall entrance to the music room, questioning them about any knowledge they may have regarding the listed thefts of the parcel, currency and vape pen that Unknown #1 was involved in; they stated they were unaware of same. Unknown Suspect #1 was subsequently identified once secured in Officer Miller's assigned police patrol vehicle parked in the cul de sac as: **14-Juv Suspect** **14-Juv Suspect** (DOB: **14-Juv Suspect**; age 14) of Everett, WA. I reported the in-custody arrest via radio to NORCOM Communications at 1426 hours.

I exited the Kirkland Teen Union Building and took a position at the cul de sac; **12-Juv Vic/Witness** his unidentified **14-Juv Suspect** Black Male Unknown #2 and Antione Jackson continued to follow and advance upon Officer Miller and arrestee **14-Juv Suspect** before being fully secured into the rear locked seat of the police patrol vehicle. **12-Juv Vic/Witness** yelled his defiance in general regarding the arrest of **14-Juv Suspect**. Jackson ran over to me and said: "He (Officer Miller) punched me in the chest!" **12-Juv Vic/Witness** declared openly that Officer Miller had "pointed a Taser at **14-Juv Suspect**;" Jackson also decreed that (Officer Miller) had pointed a Taser at them. I engaged Jackson, **12-Juv Vic/Witness** and Black Male Unknown #2 in conversations in order to explain the arrest, what the theft investigation entailed, what the disposition is expected to be regarding incarceration vs release to a parent and listen to their displeasure regarding the police use of force inside the center. They alternated back-and-forth between me and Officer Miller, who was able to secure the arrestee and summon a patrol supervisor to the scene per request of Antione Jackson; the latter being joined by his supervisor and YMCA

director for the region and the K-TUB, who happened to be in a unrelated staff meeting at the facility at the time. She requested that police contact at the center follow a code-of-conduct that includes (and is in concurrence with YMCA policy): 1) Contact at the front service counter and initial inquiries by police be directed to the most senior-level person in charge on hand at the time; 2) do not arrest any youth patron without an arrest warrant to do so; 3) make no contact with youth patrons without senior level staff permission; and 4) not to use force against any individual under the current circumstances described.

Antione Jackson requested a police patrol supervisor response; in accordance with this, Police Patrol Corporal Michael DeAguiar (#300) responded and arrived on scene. I provided a summary of the arrest incident, the use of force by Officer Douglas Miller on arrestee **14-Juv Suspect** (age 14) and of the pending officer complaint Antione Jackson requested filed against Officer D. Miller. I remanded Jackson, his supervisor and Black Male Unknown #2 to both Cpl. DeAguiar and Officer M. Lisenby to identify himself and assist in parental contact, since he disclosed during his rants that he was **14-Juv Suspect** and "was responsible to watch him today" while the parents were in Tacoma, WA.

I concluded involvement in the herein described arrest incident at 1504 hours.

Suspect **14-Juv Suspect** had remained on the periphery during the arrest, stood outside and used a cellular phone to video record the Officer Miller, **14-Juv Suspect** arrest situation out on the sidewalk adjacent to the cul de sac, then left prior to the completion of my activity with Antione Jackson and Cpl M. DeAguiar. I conducted an area check for **14-Juv Suspect** with negative results and was not located.

I prepared a supplemental narrative report. This concluded my involvement in this incident.  
N/F

19-32584

Theft

Cpl. De Aguiar

09-05-19

On 09-05-19, I was assigned to patrol as one of the shift supervisors. On this date Officer Miller who was assigned to district 4 was assisting Officer Lisenby who was assigned to district 3, in a theft investigation. Officer Miller was at the K-Tub teen center when I heard he communicate on the police radio that he had one subject in custody.

During officer Millers radio transmission, I could hear multiple people in the background yelling, I could not understand what was being said. I began to head toward Officer Millers location when he communicated that he needed a supervisor at his location.

I notified NORCOM Dispatch that I was headed to the scene. Upon my arrival, I observed two patrol vehicles at the Cull D Sac of the Kirkland Senior Center parking lot.

As I exited my vehicle, I observed Officer Miller talking to an older Asian Female and two younger African American Males (18-22 years old) on the sidewalk. Officer Rogers exited his vehicle and approached me.

I contacted Officer Rogers and asked him what was going on. He related that he did not know. Officer Rogers then related that the Asian Female and the two African American Males are claiming Officer Miller pulled out his Taser and threatened to use it. Officer Rogers said he did not see Officer Miller pull his Taser out of his holster.

I approached Officer Miller and the people he was talking to. Officer Miller introduced me to the female and the males. I extended my hand to shake their hands to greet them and re-introduce myself. The female shook my hand and introduced herself as "Heather" she related that she works for the YMCA at the teen center. I noticed a name tag on the left side of her shirt that was partially covered the name tag and "Heat" showing. I extended my hand to shake the tow African American Males hands, they both refused to shake hands and appeared agitated. The shorter of the two related that Officer Miller arrested **I4-Juv Suspect** and he was in the back of the police vehicle. (he pointed to the SUV). The male also related that Officer Miller threw **I4-Juv Suspect** on the ground for no reason, Officer Miller then threatened to tase him and that Officer Miller had his taser out of his holster.

Both males were agitated and kept raising their voices over each other. I asked them to stop for a moment. I asked if they work at the teen center, both males related that they do not work at the teen center and that they are patrons only.

I then turned my attention to "Heather", she related that Officer Miller violated their policy at the teen center. She related that he came into the center without an arrest warrant and arrested one of the teens while he was in the center. She related that by the YMCA policy, police officers need an arrest/search warrant to enter the center. I asked Heather if she was in charge of the facility, she related that she was not, and that "Antione" was in charge. Heather related that she just works at the facility.

While I talked to Heather, the taller of the males went to the teen center to get "Antione". I asked Heather if they have an office to go to and have this conversation away from the patrons. She did seem to want to move our conversation to their office. When "Antione" came around the corner of the building he looked like he was upset and agitate. I introduced myself to Antione and we shook hands. He introduced himself as Antione Jackson the YMCA coordinator of the (K-TUB) Teen Union Building. He related that the officer (pointed to Officer Miller) was very unprofessional. He related that Officer Miller came into the teen center (a safe place for teens) without stopping to talk to the employees and went right into the back and grabbed a fourteen-year-old teen and threw the kid on the ground for no reason then arrested the kid. Jackson related that the kid is very small, and Officer Miller is three times the size of the kid and could have handled the kid without throwing him on the ground. However, Officer Miller threw the kid on the ground and arrested him. When Jackson approached Officer Miller to ascertain what was going on. Officer Miller told him to back off. When Jackson did not back up and continued to ascertain why the kid is being arrested, Officer Miller told him to back off or he will tase Jackson.

Jackson related that there was no reason to throw the kid on the ground or to threaten to tase anyone.

Jackson was still irate about the situation and wanted to file a complaint against officer Miller for being unprofessional and for escalating the situation instead of de-escalating the situation.

I excused myself from the conversation for the moment and went to Officer Millers vehicle to check on the prisoner. I asked the arrestee for his first name, he related it was [14-Juv Suspect]. I asked [14-Juv Suspect] if he was injured. He related that he was not injured. I thanked him for talking to me.

I then met with Officer Miller. He related that he was looking for Officer Lisenby's theft suspect. He related that Lisenby disseminated a photograph of the suspect to patrol officers. Officer Miller confirmed with Officer Lisenby that he had probable cause to arrest the subject. Officer Lisenby confirmed that he had.

Officer Miller related that he knocked on the door to the teen center and a "intern employee" opened the lock door. He asked if he could look for someone and was granted permission to check inside the teen center. Officer Miller said that he walked into the teen center and walked toward the back and found the subject in the video in the back room. Miller said the juvenile male tried to walk away. Miller related that he put hands on the teen to stop the male, but the male tensed up and tried to avoid him



and walk away. Officer Miller said that he took the juvenile to the ground to arrest him. When he did that five to six male subjects started to gather and approach him. He told them to back off, numerous times. As he got control of the suspect he noticed the crowd was closer, so he told them to back off or he will tase them. I asked Miller if he pulled out his taser. He related that he did pull out his taser. I asked if he pointed it at anyone, he related that he did not.

I confirmed with Officer Miller that he was arresting the juvenile. He confirmed that he did arrest the juvenile. I told Miller that the arrestee informed me that he was not injured; I instructed Miller to take the arrestee to the station and contact the parents to pick their child up.

I believed that if we removed the arrestee from the scene, things will calm down. It did calm down after Officer Miller took the arrestee away.

I returned to Jackson and informed Jackson of the situation. I asked Jackson if he wanted to continue our conversation in his office. He did not seem to care. We stood outside and talked about the situation. I was able to calm Jackson down and explained to Jackson that when an officer places someone under arrest he is responsible for the safety of the arrestee as well as his own. If the Officer feels the arrestee or his safety is in danger, it is his job to protect that. When he tells you or the crowd to step back and no one response, he is going to escalate his defense.

Jackson agreed that Officer Miller escalated the situation and did not de-escalate the situation. Jackson also complained that Officer Miller came into the teen center, which is a safe place for teens and immediately arrested a teen without checking with the staff members. Jackson said that they have a policy that officers need to contact employees and the staff will look for the teen and bring the teen to the office so that we do not embarrass the teen in front of other teens.

I explained to Jackson that if an officer is in "hot pursuit" of a suspect, he will continue his pursuit until the lead is exhausted. Then he may contact you for assistance.

Jackson reiterated that the teen center is a safe place for teens and the policy directed from YMCA CEO Gloria Yeadon is that police need an arrest or search warrant to enter the teen center and arrest anyone in the teen center. I again explained to Jackson that if an officer is in hot pursuit of a suspect he does not need an arrest/search warrant. I gave Jackson a situation to think about. I presented to him the scenario of: A teen goes to the transit center and steals something from a person at the bus stop, the teen then runs back into the teen center, you believe that he no longer can be arrested and this teen center is safe base for teens. He admitted that, that was not what he meant by the teen center is a safe place. He was meaning that teens are protected from violence or harassment when at the teen center.

I explained to Jackson that what is happening is a miscommunication and/or misunderstanding of expectations between the Teen Center and the Police. I did suggest that YMCA staff and the Police Department need to meet and come to an understanding of our expectations and request. Jackson agreed. I informed him that I will reach out to Officer Lansing to coordinate this meeting. He agreed, and

we shook hands and ended our conversation.

I returned to the police department and apprised our operations lieutenants and Sergeant Crocker. I informed Sergeant Crocker that Antione Jackson did want to file a complaint against Officer Miller about Millers lack of Professionalism and de-escalation techniques.

I also sent an email to Officer Lansing apprising her of the situation and asked her to set up a meeting. I met with officer Lansing at her office and apprised her of the situation and the email.

I contacted Officer Miller at the police station and reminded him that he needed to complete a use of force report for this incident, he understood.

After talking to Officer Miller and Antione Jackson, I believe that Officer Miller was professional and did not violate any police policy in his conduct.

I do believe that there is a mis understanding/mis communication between the teen center staff and police department officers.

This completes my activity into this case.

M. Laitala #641

Case #19-32584 Warrant Meet

Supplemental Case Narrative

On 09/05/2019 at 1630 hours, I assisted with the warrant meet transport **14-Juv Suspect** ('04) had already been arrested for theft. **14-Juv Suspect** also had a misdemeanor warrant for theft 3<sup>rd</sup> degree, bookable into Denny Youth Center.

A warrant meet was set up with Everett PD. I secured **14-Juv Suspect** in my department issued handcuffs. I checked them for proper fit and double locked them for safety. I searched **14-Juv Suspect** and did not find any contraband on his person.

I transported **14-Juv Suspect** to the meet location at 1652 hours. I handed custody of **14-Juv Suspect** to Everett Officer Palocal at 1710 hours.

I ensured that there was no contraband in the right rear passenger compartment before and after I removed **14-Juv Suspect**.

This concluded my involvement in this case.

N/F

M. Lisenby #392  
Case #19-32584 Theft  
Case Supp Narrative

On 10/21/19 victim Garrett Edwards sent me an email with the contents of his stolen package from the listed case.

The items included the following: Cookies, floor puzzles, toy hot wheels cars, Geodes and agates, and note pads.

The total loss ammount was approximately \$20 by Mr. Edward's esitmate.

N/F.

Officer Tyler Davidson #366

19-32584 Theft

### Supplemental Report Narrative

I am the School Resource Officer for Juanita High School (JHS) located at 10601 NE 132<sup>nd</sup> ST. On 09/05/2019, I was working within JHS and was dealing with a school situation. It was learned by administrative staff that 10<sup>th</sup> grade JHS student, **14-Juv Suspect** was seeking out a fellow student, **12-Juv Vic/Witness** and was potentially wanting to fight him. **12-Juv Vic/Witness** had reported this to administrative staff around 1100 hours.

During lunch, around 1200 hours **14-Juv Suspect** was seen by staff and caught on school video surveillance walking around with two unknown black males. They were described as one taller black male wearing jeans and a green jacket with dreadlock type of hair and younger looking black male wearing khaki pants and a black and red shirt with short black hair. One of the JHS campus security monitors had noticed that those two students were not JHS students and ultimately left after being told to leave. It was unknown what time they had left and it appeared that they had come on gone onto the JHS campus at least two times from the beginning of school to about 1230 hours.

It was also discovered that the two unknown black males were friends with **14-Juv Suspect** and that they were on campus to assist him in fighting **12-Juv Vic/Witness** (heard from fellow JHS students). I attempted to talk with the two unknown males but they had left campus during the time I was trying to find them. I also attempted to talk with **14-Juv Suspect** and he refused to provide me information about the potential fight. Additionally he continued to not follow directions of returning to class and walked in various areas of the campus in which he was supposed to be in at the time. He was also seen leaving campus out through the west side of campus.

At around 1230 hours I heard rumors from students that **14-Juv Suspect** and **12-Juv Vic/Witness** were scheduling to meet up and fight at the North Kirkland Community Center which is near the Springbrook neighborhood just west of the JHS campus. There is a trail that leads to the Springbrook neighborhood from JHS which then eventually leads to the community center.

At about 1300 hours, I heard over dispatch of a theft of a package call come out from the Springbrook neighborhood. The description of the suspect who stole the package matched that of the black male wearing tan khaki pants and the red and black shirt that was earlier on the JHS campus. I went to my vehicle and ultimately drove to the Springbrook area and then continued to the North Community Center to check on the potential fight being set up. I did not locate any students at the community center or within the Springbrook neighborhood.

I radioed to responding officers of the likelihood of the package thief being the same subject who was on my campus based on the description, timeframe and proximity from the address in the neighborhood

and the path leading from the school. I then got in touch with Officer Lisenby and he sent me a photo of the suspect in the package theft (pictured below).



I returned to JHS and met with Associate Principal Joe Gorder who searched through the video surveillance footage and located pictures of the two unknown black males along with **14-Juv Suspect** (white male wearing jeans and a white shirt with a noticeable and distinct 'man-bun' type hair style). Pictures are below.



I then informed Officer Lisenby that the pictures matched the description and that the black male with the red and black shirt was in fact the same person. I advised that I did not know who he was but that he was friends with **14-Juv Suspect** and they were most likely still together as none on them were currently at school.

A short time later, I heard further radio traffic regarding an incident of a white male with a ponytail (man-bun) type hairstyle wearing jeans and a white shirt in the downtown Kirkland area, near the transit center. I heard over radio that this male was with a group of kids including black males and they as a group had possibly stolen a Vape pen from someone within the transit center and that they had also possibly stolen tip jars from local businesses. The description of those incidents I heard over radio appeared to be **14-Juv Suspect** and his friends.

At this time, I assumed the following: **14-Juv Suspect** had invited his friends to the JHS campus to assist him in fighting a fellow student, had left campus periodically during the day, refused to follow directions of school administrators, was within the neighborhood committing thefts, made their way downtown Kirkland (most likely via King County Metro) and continued being a problem within the community.

I later heard over radio that fellow Kirkland officers confirmed that there was Probable Cause to arrest the black male identified as stealing the package (wearing tan khakis and a red/black shirt). I also heard that the males had been located in the Kirkland Teen Union Building near the transit center within Peter Kirk Park. I also heard that they had arrested the younger black male and determined that he was fourteen years of age and ultimately transported him to the Kirkland Police Department.

Further follow-up and school sanctions were imposed on **14-Juv Suspect** for his behavior while on campus as well as his involvement outside in the community.

This concludes my involvement at this time with this case.

This report was written by me after being requested to document my involvement in regards to this case.

N / F





OBSERVATIONS ARE TO BE DONE AT LEAST EVERY **15 MINUTES**. THE OFFICER SHALL PHYSICALLY CHECK THE JUVENILE, AND RECORD THE INFORMATION. EACH JUVENILE SHALL BE ISSUED AN OBSERVATION REPORT AND HAVE IT ATTACHED TO THE CASE FILE.

**\*\*\* STATUS OFFENSES INCLUDE; RUNAWAY, TRUANCY, VIOLATIONS OF CURFEW, UNDERAGE ALCOHOL OFFENSES (MIP/MIC), UNDERAGE POSSESSION AND/OR CONSUMPTION OF TOBACCO PRODUCTS, A YOUTH WHO VIOLATES A COURT ORDER OR HAS A WARRANT CALLING FOR HIS/HER ARREST RELATED TO A STATUS OFFENSE (SEE ABOVE LIST) REMAINS A STATUS OFFENDER, AND IS NOT RECLASSIFIED AS A DELINQUENT OR CRIMINAL TYPE OFFENDER. THIS INCLUDES MIP/MIC PROBATION VIOLATIONS.\*\*\***

Revised Date: 01/2018



## CITY OF KIRKLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT

### Perjury Statement

Case Number: 19-32584

Suspect Name: 14-Juv Suspect DOB: 14-Juv Suspect

"I certify (or declare) under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of Washington that this report is true and correct to the best of my knowledge."

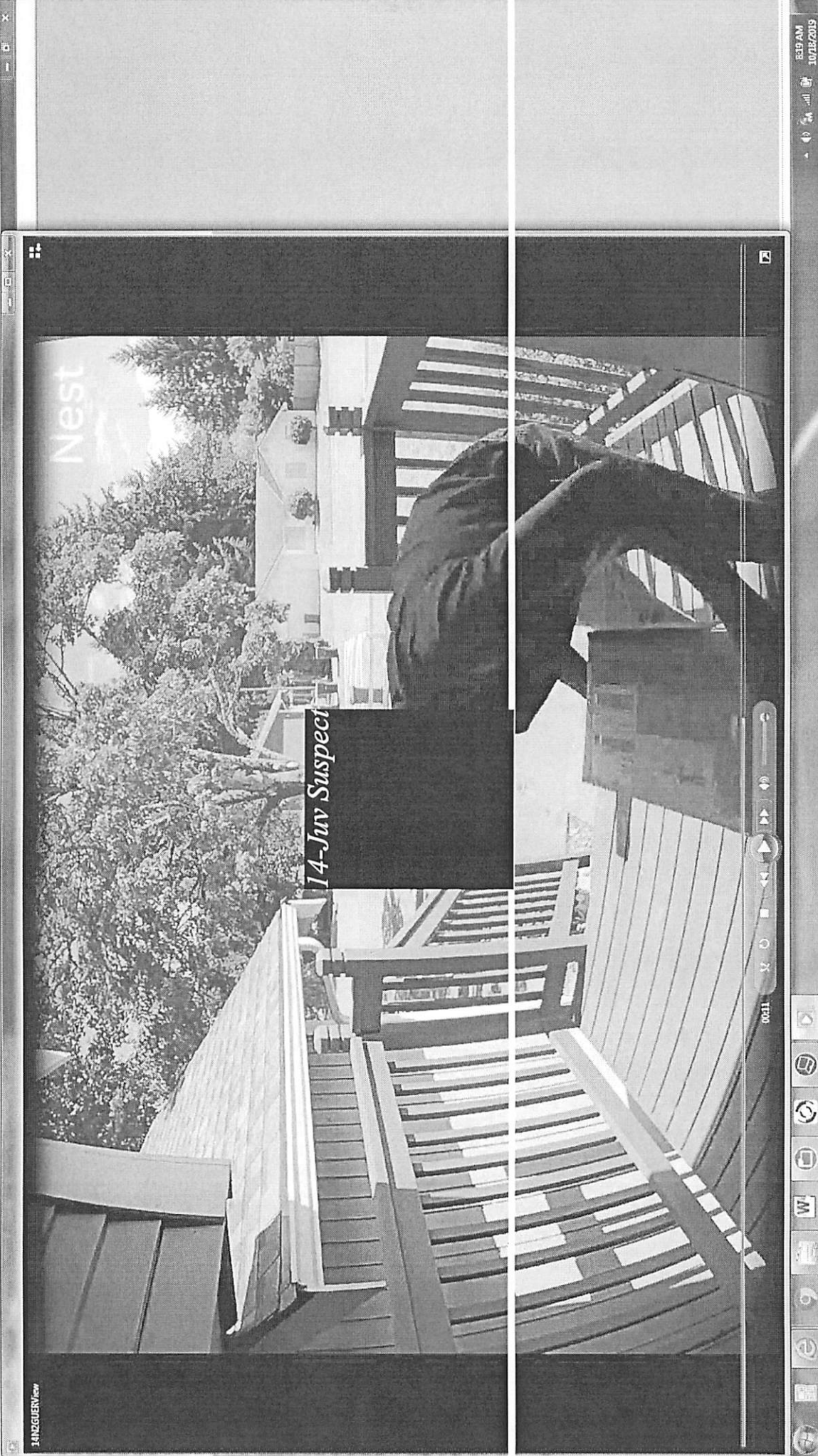
Officer's Name (Printed): S. Simons #670

Officer's Signature: [Handwritten Signature]

Date: 09/05/2019  
Kirkland, Washington

• INTEGRITY • HONOR • COURAGE

11750 NE 118<sup>th</sup> St • Kirkland, Washington 98034-7114 • 425.587.3400 • Fax 425.587.3410 • [www.kirklandwa.gov](http://www.kirklandwa.gov)

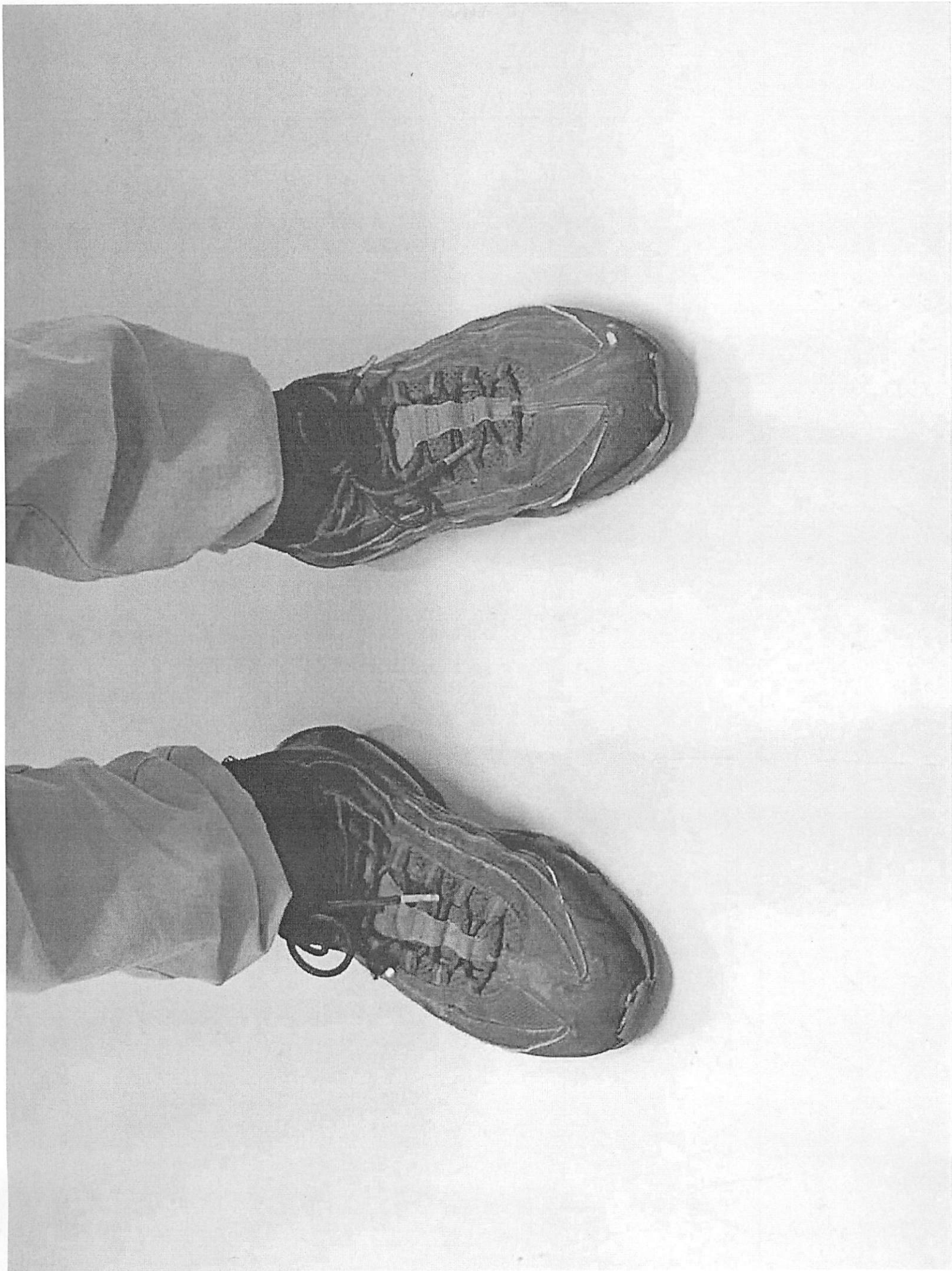


Nest

14-Juv Suspect

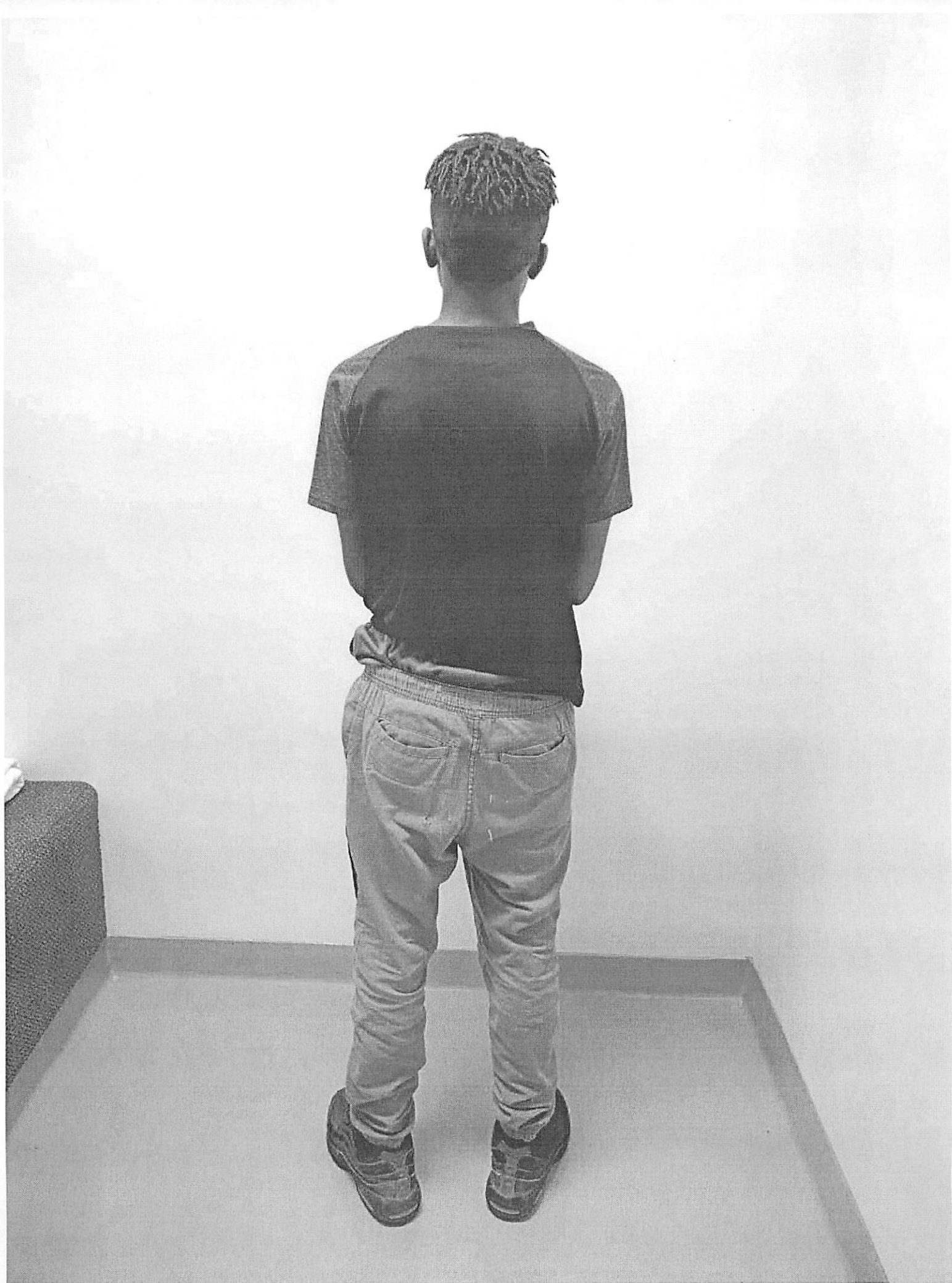
00:11

8:39 AM  
10/18/2019













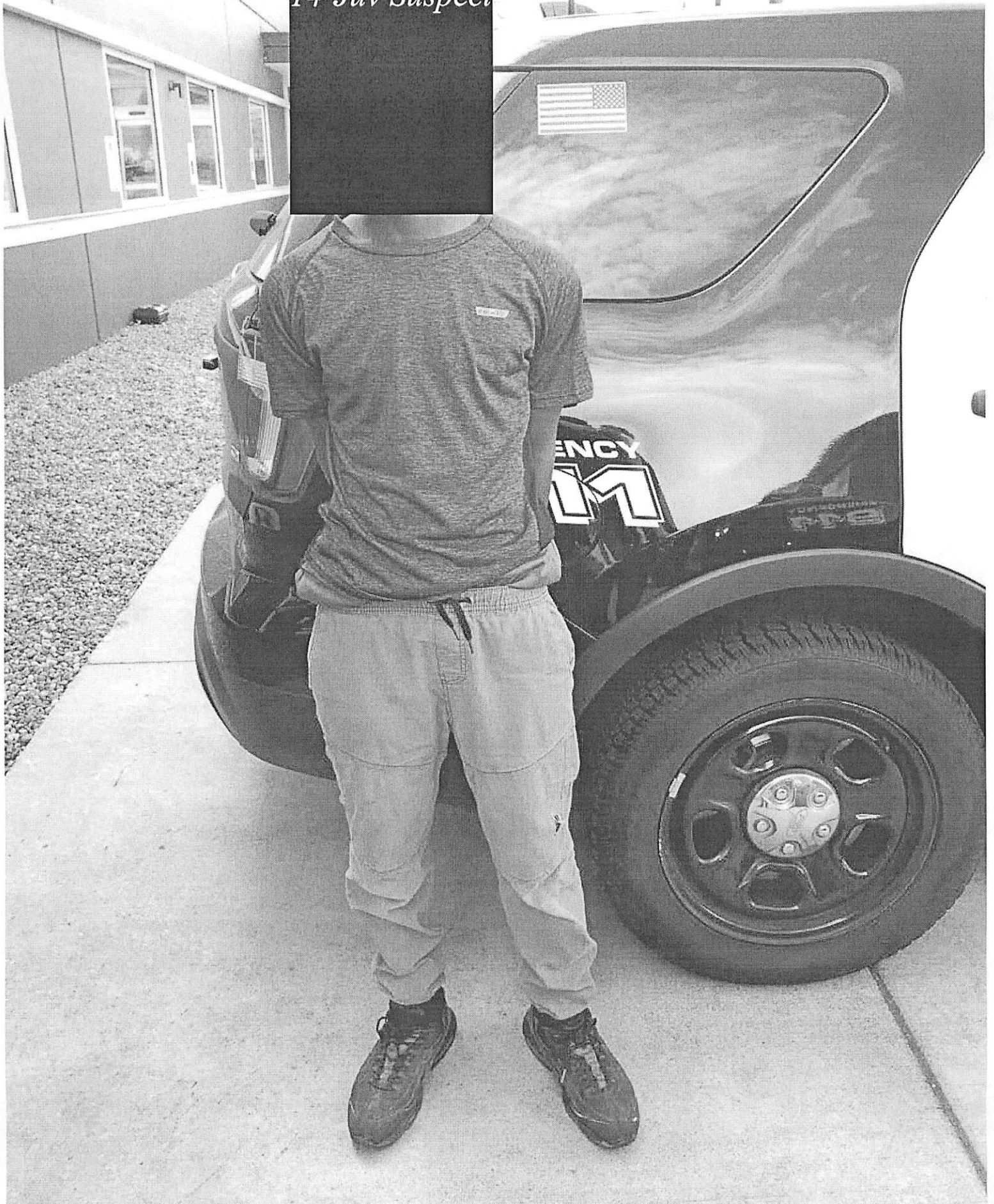
8:21 AM 10/18/2019

00:12



14N2G8V8710W

14-Juv Suspect





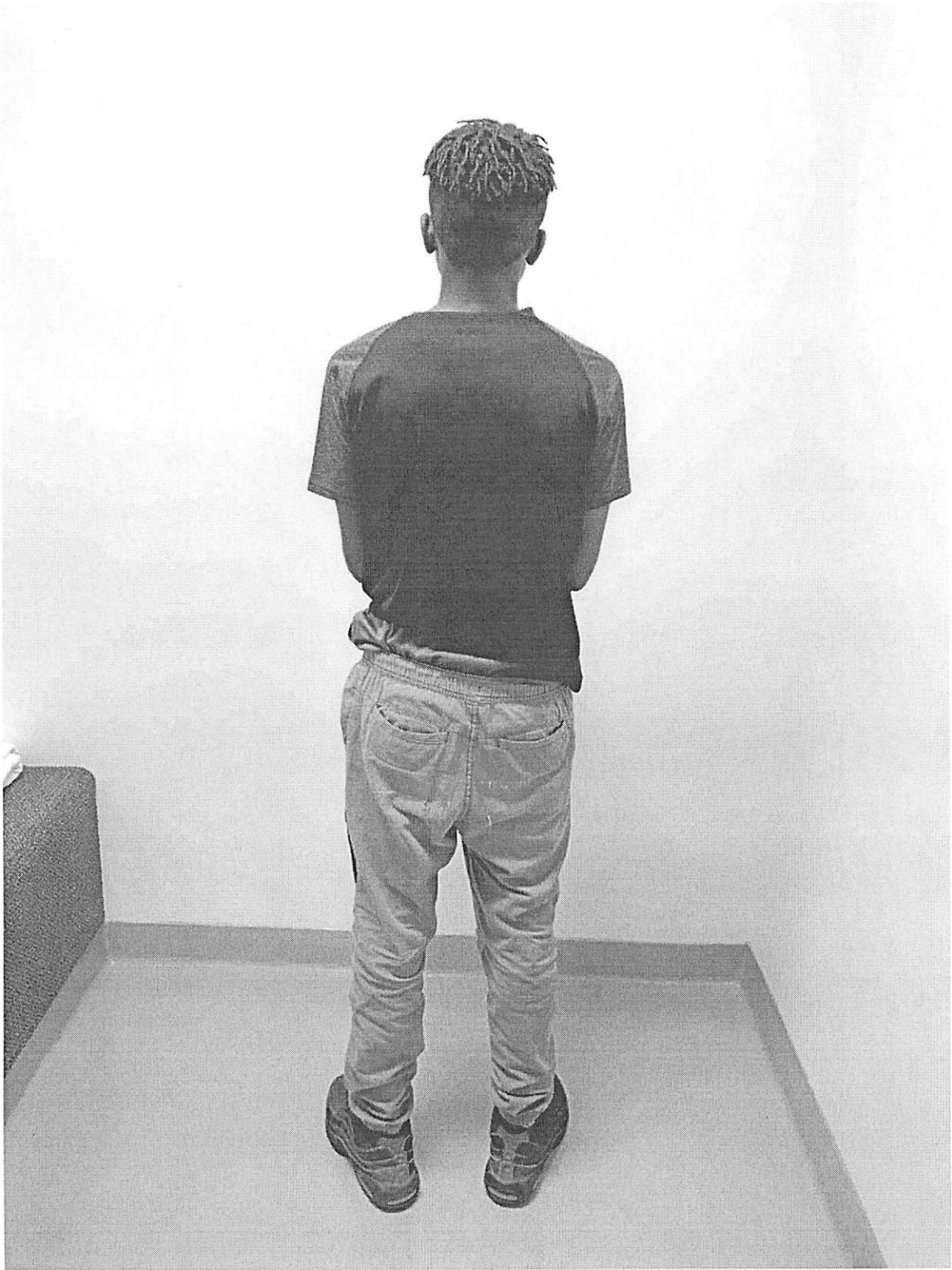


14-Juv Suspect

8:16 AM  
10/12/2019









14-Juv Suspect





# Incident Report

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:49

Login ID: ahughes

Kirkland Police Department

ORI Number: WA0170800

Incident: 2019-00032605

Incident Date/Time: 9/5/2019 1:52:54 PM  
Location: 202 3RD ST  
KIRKLAND WA 98033  
Phone Number: (425)655-8838  
Report Required: Yes  
Prior Hazards: No  
LE Case Number: 2019-00032605

Incident Type: Theft  
Venue: KI  
Source: 911  
Priority: 3  
Status: 3  
Nature of Call:

## Unit/Personnel

Unit	Personnel
2K2	285-Rogers

## Person(s)

No.	Role	Name	Address	Phone	Race	Sex	DOB
1	*Reporting party	BETRAS, JASMINE					

## Vehicle(s)

Role	Type	Year	Make	Model	Color	License	State
------	------	------	------	-------	-------	---------	-------

## Disposition(s)

Disposition	Count
II	1
RR	1

## Property

Date	Code	Type	Make	Model	Description	Tag No.	Item No.
------	------	------	------	-------	-------------	---------	----------

## CAD Narrative

09/05/2019 : 16:06:00 rrogers Narrative: KPD RRogers: Victim "Alex" Jasmine L.M. Betras (age 19) was patronizing public transit and had stopped off at the Kirkland Transit Center with associate [REDACTED] (age 17), who asked to "a hit" from his Caliburn vape device (which he had borrowed from his girlfriend). Contributing to the delinquency of a minor [REDACTED] several times before, he voluntarily handed the nicotine smoking device over to [REDACTED] who took his hit, but decided to keep the vape for his future use.

09/05/2019 : 16:00:14 rrogers Narrative: VICTIM =

**10-LPIOR**  
DATE OF BIRTH: **10-LPIOR**

GENDER: F

HEIGHT: 5.03

WEIGHT: 178

EYE: BRO

RESIDENCE ADDRESS:

**10-LPIOR**, EVERETT WA, 98201-1719

COUNTRY: USA

\*\*\* DRIVER LICENSE DETAILS \*\*\*

DRIVER LICENSE NON-COMMERCIAL CLASS: Not Licensed - Eligible

DRIVER LICENSE COMMERCIAL CLASS:

DRIVER AUTHORIZATION ID: **10-LPIOR**

JURISDICTION AUTHORITY CODE: WA

ISSUE DATE: 01-10-2019

EXPIRATION DATE: **10-LPIOR**-2023

09/05/2019 : 15:16:26 eshavers Narrative: 2K2 SUSP IS GOA. CLEARING THE PARK

09/05/2019 : 15:04:58 eshavers Narrative: 2K2 WITH THE VICTIM. SUSP STILL POSS IN THE AREA

09/05/2019 : 14:22:53 eshavers Narrative: 2K2 KTUB IS CLOSED. HAVE HIM REPORT ONLINE

09/05/2019 : 14:21:39 jrاندall Narrative: RP WILL FILE REPORT ONLINE FOR THE VAPE PEN

09/05/2019 : 14:19:33 jrاندall Narrative: RP DOESN'T WANT TO PRES CHARGES, JUST WANTS ITEMS BACK

09/05/2019 : 14:17:40 eshavers Narrative: 2K2- IF HE WANTS TO PRESS CHARGES, HAVE HIM MEET AT KTUB

09/05/2019 : 14:17:00 eshavers Narrative: CALLED RP BACK- IS REQ CONTACT BY PHONE

09/05/2019 : 14:15:26 eshavers Narrative: 2K2 DOES HE WANT CONTACT

09/05/2019 : 14:12:45 jrاندall Narrative: RP WALKING OVER TO MARKET ON CENTRAL

09/05/2019 : 14:12:09 jrاندall Narrative: OHTER MALES WERE BMJ'SONE WEARING A STRIPED SWEATSHIRT

09/05/2019 : 14:11:50 jrاندall Narrative: MALE WAS WITH 3 OR 4 OTHERS, UNK NAMES

09/05/2019 : 14:11:16 jrاندall Narrative: RP IS AT THE TRANSIT CENTER, BUS BAY 2

09/05/2019 : 14:11:01 jrاندall Narrative: MALE WENT INTO THE TO THE KIRKLAND TEEN UNION BUILDING

09/05/2019 : 14:10:44 jrاندall Narrative: RP CALLING BACK

09/05/2019 : 14:01:20 eshavers Narrative: BETRAS, JASMINE (425) 655-8838

09/05/2019 : 14:01:14 eshavers Narrative: peter kirkp park

09/05/2019 : 14:01:11 eshavers Narrative: 202 3RD ST

09/05/2019 : 14:00:59 jrاندall Narrative: POSS RELATED TO CFS 272

09/05/2019 : 13:57:40 jkeegan Narrative: UNK NAME

09/05/2019 : 13:57:34 jkeegan Narrative: RP SAYS THIS SUBJ IS KNOWN FOR "JUMPING PEOPLE"

09/05/2019 : 13:56:14 jkeegan Narrative: WM 18 508 BUN WHITE SHIRT GREY JEANS

09/05/2019 : 13:55:44 jkeegan Narrative: LSH NB ON 3RD ST

09/05/2019 : 13:54:41 jkeegan Narrative: UNK VICSA/HBD

09/05/2019 : 13:54:32 jkeegan Narrative: UNK WEAPS

09/05/2019 : 13:54:23 jkeegan Narrative: WHEN ASKED FOR IT BACK - SAID "F\*\* YOU" AND RAN OFF

09/05/2019 : 13:54:06 jkeegan Narrative: RP GAVE SUBJ CALIBURN VAPE

09/05/2019 : 13:53:47 jkeegan Narrative: OCCD 2 MIN AGO



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:50  
 Login ID: ahughes  
 Case Number: 2019-00032605

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
 WA0170800

### Case Details:

Case Number: 2019-00032605 Incident Type: Theft  
 Location: 202 3RD ST 2 Occured From: 09/05/2019 13:50  
 KIRKLAND,WA 98033 Occured Thru: 09/05/2019 13:50  
 Reported Date: 09/05/2019 13:52 Thursday  
 Reporting Officer ID: 285-Rogers Status: Closed Status Date: 09/05/2019  
 Disposition: No prosecution Disposition Date: 09/05/2019  
 Assigned Bureau: desired investigations Division

Assigned Officer	Assignment Date/Time	Assignment Type	Assigned By Officer	Due Date/Time
Assigned Officer	Assignment Date/Time	Assignment Type	Assigned By Officer	Due Date/Time
<u>Modus Operandi</u>	<u>Solvability Factors</u>	<u>Weight</u>		
Knew victim or victim's name	Suspect named	8.000		
		Total: 8.000		

### Offenses

No.	Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description	Counts
1	State	23H	9A.56.050[2399]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER]	1
<u>Offense #</u>	<u>1</u>				
Group/ORI:	State	Crime Code:	23H	Statute:	9A.56.050 [2399]
Description:	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER]	Counts:	1	Attempt/ Commit Code:	Commit
NCIC Code:	2399	Scene Code:	Open area public	Offense Date:	09/05/2019
Domestic Code:	No	Bias/Motivation:	None		
Gang Related:	No				
IBR Seq. No:	1				
Cargo Theft:	No				
<u>Offender Suspected of Using</u>		<u>Victim Suspected of Using</u>			
Alcohol:	No	Alcohol:	No		
Drugs:	No	Drugs:	No		
Computer:	No	Computer:	No		

### Subjects

Type	No.	Name	Address	Phone	Race	Sex	DOB/Age
Suspect	1	14-Juv Suspect	14-Juv Suspect		White	Male	14-Juv Suspect
			KIRKLAND,WA 98034				15
Victim	1	BETRAS, JASMINE LORENE	8405 NE 137TH ST	(425)655-8838	White	Female	03/07/2000
		MAANAI	KIRKLAND,WA 98034				19



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:50  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032605

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

### Subject # 1-Suspect

Primary: No  
Name: **14-Juv Suspect**  
Address: KIRKLAND WA 98034

Suspect Type: Individual  
Race: White  
Height: 5ft 8 in  
Eyes: Blue  
Sex: Male  
Weight: 150.0 lbs.  
Hair: Blond or strawberry  
DOB: **14-Juv Suspect**  
Age: 15

### State:

Resident Status: Full-time resident

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	23H	9A.56.050[2399]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER]

### Subject # 1-Victim

Primary: No  
Name: BETRAS, JASMINE LORENE  
Address: MAANAI  
8405 NE 137TH ST  
KIRKLAND WA 98034  
Primary Phone: (425)655-8838

Victim Type: Individual  
Race: White  
Height: 5ft 5 in  
Eyes: Brown  
Sex: Female  
Weight: 170.0 lbs.  
Hair: Brown  
DOB: 03/07/2000  
Age: 19  
DVL #: **03-SSN/DLN** State: WA

Resident Status: Part-time resident

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	23H	9A.56.050[2399]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [ALL OTHER]

### Victim/Offender Relationship

### Arrests

Arrest No.	Name	Address	Date/Time	Type	Age
------------	------	---------	-----------	------	-----

### Property

Date	Code	Type	Make	Model	Description	Tag No.	Item No.
09/07/2019	Stolen property	General			UWELL CALIBURN ELEMENT VAPE Nicotine Juice Smoking Device/ 11 watts		

### Seq #1

Property Codes: Property Type: General Date Received: 09/07/2019  
Stolen property Initial Value: \$2.00  
Quantity: 1.000 Unit of Measure: \*Each  
Description: UWELL CALIBURN ELEMENT VAPE Nicotine Juice Smoking  
Device/ 11 watts  
Color: Black

### Associated Subjects

Type	Name	Address	Phone	Notified How	Date
Owner	BETRAS, JASMINE LORENE MAANAI	8405 NE 137TH ST KIRKLAND, WA 98034	(425)655-8838		





## Kirkland Police Department Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:50  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032605

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

### Vehicles

No.	Role	Vehicle Type	Year	Make	Model	Color	License Plate	State
-----	------	--------------	------	------	-------	-------	---------------	-------

## **OfficerID: rrogers, Case Summary**

**Victim (age 19) reported he loaned his electric nicotine vape smoking device to an associate minor (age 15) and it wasn't returned. Victim requested repossession assistance; declined criminal prosecution in the matter. Property not recovered; report for documentation.**

**OfficerID: rrogers, Narrative - Ofc. Randy Rogers (#285)**

2019-32605

Theft in the 3rd Degree (RCW 9A.56.050)

## Case Narrative

Officer Randy Rogers (#285)

On Thursday, 09-05-2019 at 1352 hours, NORCOM Communications received a 911 complaint from Jasmine "Alex" Betras (age 19) regarding the theft of her borrowed UWELL Caliburn Element Vape (11 watts) nicotine juice smoking device by a known friend/associate, [REDACTED] (age 15). They were smoking the shared device in Bay 2 of the King County Metro Bus - Kirkland Transit Center located at 202 3rd Street, Kirkland, WA. School Resource Officer Tyler Davidson (#366) reviewed the theft complaint and, based upon personal knowledge and physical description provided, believed [REDACTED] was [REDACTED] [REDACTED] (DOB: [REDACTED] age 15), a student at Juanita High School.

At 1355 hours, witness Anthony "Tony" De Arment (DOB: 04-13-1975) observed [REDACTED] [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] walk past him westbound in the 200 block of Park Lane, where he was installing a business sign. The subjects continued through the intersection of Main Street and entered two additional businesses for only moments at a time, then return eastbound along Park Lane back toward the Kirkland Transit Center, however, turned southbound along Main Street instead and continued toward Kirkland Avenue. De Arment had taken notice of [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] earlier today at about 1255 - 1300 hours when he observed [REDACTED] running from the area of Taco Del Mar, 210 Main Street, carrying a tip jar, removing the money and stuffing it into his pants pocket, while being pursued by a man who was yelling: "He just stole the tip jar!"

At 1411 hours, victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras reported to NORCOM Communications 911 an updated that she could see [REDACTED] [REDACTED], [REDACTED] and two or three additional Black Males loitering just outside of, then enter, the YMCA Kirkland Teen Union Building located at 348 Kirkland Avenue; from her vantage point of the Transit Center at 202 3rd Street.

At 1421 hours, Officer Doug Miller (#617) and I entered the Kirkland Teen Union Building with permission of an employee and located [REDACTED] just inside the main entrance and [REDACTED] in the music/sound room in the rear of the establishment. [REDACTED] was being sought with probable cause to arrest for investigation of theft (of a parcel from the porch of the Garrett Edwards residence; re: 2019-32584). [REDACTED] was arrested and taken into custody with incident by 1426 hours. Priority necessitated that [REDACTED] [REDACTED] not be contacted and detained at this time; he subsequently left the premises prior to police contact for a field interview.

Victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras declined to respond and assist with a field show-up at the Kirkland Teen Union Building in order to identify the alleged suspect [REDACTED]. Therefore, suspect [REDACTED] had left the area and was not located after a walk-around search of the campus. Betras requested a police report filed for documentation purposes regarding the circumstances of her loss of the borrowed nicotine smoking device. No criminal charges are pending against victim Jasmine Betras for admittedly providing and supplying an underage minor with a nicotine product pursuant to violation of RCW 26.28.080; an admonishment was issued.

At 1504 hours, victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras arrived with friends at the Kirkland Teen Union Building and I contacted her for a field interview. Betras stated that she and [14-Juv Suspect] were former students together at Juanita High School; they often vaped together and Betras has shared her nicotine smoking device with the underage [14-Juv Suspect] on numerous occasions. [14-Juv Suspect] had boarded a public transit bus (at about 1240 hours) she was riding on from a bus stop near Juanita High School earlier this afternoon; he was with a subject described to be [14-Juv Suspect] and another Black Male described to be [14-Juv Suspect]. Betras said she was unfamiliar with both [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] and they had not met. They rode to the downtown Kirkland Transit Center in the 200 block of 3<sup>rd</sup> Street and disembarked at about 1250 hours, where Betras immediately began inhaling from the nicotine vape device she had borrowed from a girlfriend. [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] walked off along Park Lane westbound. [14-Juv Suspect] returned to the Transit Center and Bay 2 at about 1350 hours and asked for "a hit" from Betras's vape; the 19 year-old supplied the known underage-minor 15 year-old [14-Juv Suspect] with the UWELL Caliburn vape to smoke from. After enjoying a leisure smoke together, Betras asked for the vape device back; [14-Juv Suspect] replied: "Fuck off;" kept the vape and left, walking with the Black Male Juvenile associate (14 years-old), subsequently identified as [14-Juv Suspect] (DOB: [14-Juv Suspect]), westbound along Park Lane.

Betras told me that at 1411 hours, when she called 911, she had seen [14-Juv Suspect] [14-Juv Suspect] the person identified to be [14-Juv Suspect], and two or three additional young Black Males, loitering at a table just outside of the Kirkland Teen Union Building (located at 348 Kirkland Avenue); she watched as they all went together inside the main (west) entrance facing her, as observed from her vantage point at the Transit Center.

Another walk-around the campus yielded negative results for locating [14-Juv Suspect]. I took a police report complaint from v/ Betras and provided her with the case number. I concluded the field investigation and cleared the complaint at 1606 hours.

DISPOSITION: Case Closed – Other (no prosecution requested).

10-20-2019 / Sunday: On Sunday, 10-20-2019 at 0937 hours, I called victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras via her cellular number to request a follow-up interview in regards to her witnessing suspects [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] entering the Kirkland Teen Union Building on Thursday, 09/05/19 at/about 1411 hours. I was assigned to obtain a formal statement regarding her observations related to this matter. I made three phone calls, none were answered, and I left a voice mail requesting contact. At 1230 hours, I contacted Betras's last known residential address of 8405 NE 137<sup>th</sup> Place, Kirkland, WA 98034; and was informed she is no longer a resident of this location. I left a message with my business card for Jasmine "Alex" Betras to contact me and to be delivered by the resident to Alex's location if possible.

I received no correspondence from v/ Jasmine Betras today. No statement was obtained.

DISPOSITION: Case Closed  
N/F



# Incident Report

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:43

Login ID: ahughes

Kirkland Police Department

ORI Number: WA0170800

Incident: 2019-00032594

Incident Date/Time:	9/5/2019 1:54:19 PM	Incident Type:	Theft
Location:	MAIN ST / PARK LN KIRKLAND WA 98033	Venue:	KI
Phone Number:	(206)799-6773	Source:	911
Report Required:	No	Priority:	3
Prior Hazards:	No	Status:	3
LE Case Number:	2019-00032594	Nature of Call:	

## Unit/Personnel

Unit	Personnel
1K30	300-DeAguiar
2K2	285-Rogers
2K3	670-Mao
2K4	617-Miller

## Person(s)

No.	Role	Name	Address	Phone	Race	Sex	DOB
1	*Reporting party	DEARMENT, TONY					

## Vehicle(s)

Role	Type	Year	Make	Model	Color	License	State
------	------	------	------	-------	-------	---------	-------

## Disposition(s)

Disposition	Count
XX	1
GG	1

## Property

Date	Code	Type	Make	Model	Description	Tag No.	Item No.
------	------	------	------	-------	-------------	---------	----------

## CAD Narrative

10/18/2019 : 13:27:58 rrogers Narrative: LOCATION OF THEFT: TACO DEL MAR restaurant / 210 MAIN ST, KIRKLAND, WA 98033 / (425) 827-0177

10/18/2019 : 13:26:36 rrogers Narrative: R/P =

**10-LPIOR**  
DATE OF BIRTH: **10-LPIOR**

GENDER: M

HEIGHT: 6.01

WEIGHT: 185

EYE: BLU

RESIDENCE ADDRESS:

**10-LPIOR** KENT WA, 98042-5463

COUNTRY: USA

\*\*\* DRIVER LICENSE DETAILS \*\*\*

DRIVER LICENSE NON-COMMERCIAL CLASS: Licensed

DRIVER LICENSE COMMERCIAL CLASS: Licensed, CLASS - A

DRIVER AUTHORIZATION ID: **10-LPIOR**

CELL: **10-LPIOR**

BUS: (253) 561-2292

ALLPOINT SIGNS AND LIGHTING LLC

09/05/2019 : 15:56:51 eshavers Narrative: 2k2 gg

09/05/2019 : 15:39:18 eshavers Narrative: disregard 2k3s

09/05/2019 : 15:05:06 eshavers Narrative: 2K2 BACK ON THE VAPE THEFT

09/05/2019 : 14:54:53 eshavers Narrative: 2K3 ONE JUVENILE MALE I/C. ENRT TO STATION SM 34458

09/05/2019 : 14:27:52 eshavers Narrative: 2K4 SUPERVISOR IS BEING REQUESTED

09/05/2019 : 14:26:47 eshavers Narrative: 2K2 OIC

09/05/2019 : 14:21:35 tdavidso Narrative: White male with man bun most likely - **14-Juv Suspect** DOB: **14-Juv Suspect** Address -

**14-Juv Suspect**

09/05/2019 : 14:21:08 eshavers Narrative: 2K2

09/05/2019 : 13:57:37 bmarshaleck Narrative: \*WALKING SB ON MAIN TOWARDS KIRKLAND AVE

09/05/2019 : 13:57:14 bmarshaleck Narrative: STOLE THE TIP JAR FROM TACO DEL MAR

09/05/2019 : 13:56:46 bmarshaleck Narrative: NOW WALKING EB TOWARDS TRANSIT CENTER

09/05/2019 : 13:56:31 bmarshaleck Narrative: NOW WENT INTO SWEETCAKES

09/05/2019 : 13:56:25 bmarshaleck Narrative: WM 14 YOA SHAVED HEAD W/MAN BUN WHI T SHIRT JEANS BLK BELT

09/05/2019 : 13:56:17 bmarshaleck Narrative: SUBJ1 BM 14 506 BLK T SHIRT RED SLEEVES TAN PANTS

09/05/2019 : 13:55:27 bmarshaleck Narrative: NO WEAPONS

09/05/2019 : 13:55:19 bmarshaleck Narrative: NOW SAW THEM GO INTO A BUSINESS -THROUGH LINE COFFEE

09/05/2019 : 13:55:00 bmarshaleck Narrative: RP WITNESSED SUBJS STEAL A TIP JAR AN HR AGO



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:46  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032594

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

### Case Details:

Case Number: 2019-00032594 Incident Type: Theft  
Occured From: 09/05/2019 12:55  
Occured Thru: 09/05/2019 12:55  
Reported Date: 09/05/2019 13:54 Thursday  
Reporting Officer ID: 285-Rogers Status: Closed Status Date: 10/18/2019  
Assigned Bureau: Investigations Division

Assigned Officer	Assignment Date/Time	Assignment Type	Assigned By Officer	Due Date/Time
<b>Associated Cases</b>	<b>Status</b>			
2019-00032584	Closed			
<b>Modus Operandi</b>		<b>Solvability Factors</b>		<b>Weight</b>
*None noted		Witness to crime		3.000
		Suspect can be ID'd		5.000
				<b>Total: 8.000</b>

### Offenses

No.	Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description	Counts
1	State	23D	9A.56.050[2308]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [FROM BUILDING]	1
<b>Offense #</b>	<b>1</b>				
<b>Group/ORI:</b>	State	<b>Crime Code:</b> 23D	<b>Statute:</b> 9A.56.050 [2308]	<b>Counts:</b> 1	<b>Attempt/ Commit Code:</b> Commit
<b>Description:</b>	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [FROM BUILDING]			<b>Offense Date:</b>	09/05/2019
<b>NCIC Code:</b>	2308	<b>Scene Code:</b>	Restaurant	<b>Bias/Motivation:</b>	None
<b>Domestic Code:</b>	No				
<b>Gang Related:</b>	No				
<b>IBR Seq. No:</b>	1				
<b>Cargo Theft:</b>	No				
<b>Offender Suspected of Using</b>			<b>Victim Suspected of Using</b>		
<b>Alcohol:</b>	No		<b>Alcohol:</b>	No	
<b>Drugs:</b>	No		<b>Drugs:</b>	No	
<b>Computer:</b>	No		<b>Computer:</b>	No	

### Subjects



# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:46  
 Login ID: ahughes  
 Case Number: 2019-00032594

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
 WAO170800

Type	No.	Name	Address	Phone	Race	Sex	DOB/Age
Reporting party	1	DEARMENT, ANTHONY CHRISTIAN	28613 185TH AVE SE Kent, WA 98042	(206)799-6773	White	Male	04/13/1975
Suspect	1	<b>14-Juv Suspect</b>	<b>14-Juv Suspect</b>	<b>14-Juv Suspect</b>	Black	Male	44
Suspect	2	<b>14-Juv Suspect</b>	SEATTLE, WA 98118 <b>14-Juv Suspect</b>		White	Male	14
Victim	1	Taco Del Mar Downtown	KIRKLAND, WA 98034 210 MAIN ST	(425)827-0177			15
Witness	1	ORELLANA, SILVIA YANIRA	918 141ST PL SW Lynnwood, WA 98087-6078	(206)695-3102	White	Female	12/25/1979 39

### Subject # 1-Reporting party

Primary: No  
 Name: DEARMENT, ANTHONY CHRISTIAN  
 Address: 28613 185TH AVE SE  
 Kent WA 98042

Race: White  
 Height: 6ft 1 in  
 Eyes: Blue

Sex: Male  
 Weight: 145.0 lbs.  
 Hair: Blond or strawberry

DOB: 04/13/1975  
 Age: 44

Primary Phone: (206)799-6773  
 Resident Status: Non-resident  
 State: Verbal  
 Statement Type:

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	23D	9A.56.050[2308]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE (FROM BUILDING)

### Subject # 1-Suspect

Primary: No  
 Name: **14-Juv Suspect**  
 Address: SEATTLE WA 98118

Suspect Type:  
 Race: Black  
 Height: 5ft 6 in  
 Eyes: Brown

Suspect  
 Sex: Male  
 Weight: 100.0 lbs.  
 Hair: Black

DOB: **14-Juv Suspect**  
 Age: 14

Primary Phone: **14-Juv Suspect**  
 Resident Status: Non-resident  
 State:

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	23D	9A.56.050[2308]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE (FROM BUILDING)

### Subject # 2-Suspect

Primary: No  
 Name: **14-Juv Suspect**  
 Address: KIRKLAND WA 98034

Suspect Type:  
 Race: White  
 Height: 5ft 8 in  
 Eyes: Blue

Suspect  
 Sex: Male  
 Weight: 150.0 lbs.  
 Hair: Blond or strawberry

DOB: **14-Juv Suspect**  
 Age: 15

State:  
 Resident Status: Full-time resident

### Related Offenses

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	23D	9A.56.050[2308]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE (FROM BUILDING)





# Kirkland Police Department

## Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:46  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032594

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WAO170800

**Subject #** 1-Victim

Primary: No Victim Type: Business  
Name: Taco Del Mar Downtown  
Address: 210 MAIN ST  
KIRKLAND WA 98033  
Primary Phone: (425)827-0177 State:

**Related Offenses**

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	23D	9A.56.050[2308]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [FROM BUILDING]

**Subject #** 1-Witness

Primary: No  
Name: ORELLANA, SILVIA YANIRA  
Address: 918 141ST PL SW  
Lynnwood WA 98087-6078  
Primary Phone: (206)695-3102  
Race: White Sex: Female DOB: 12/25/1979  
Height: 5ft 2 in Weight: 120.0 lbs.  
Eyes: Brown Hair: Black Age: 39  
DVL #: 03-SSN/DLN State: WA

Resident Status: Non-resident

**Related Offenses**

Group/ORI	Crime Code	Statute	Description
State	23D	9A.56.050[2308]	THEFT 3RD DEGREE [FROM BUILDING]

**Arrests**

Arrest No.	Name	Address	Date/Time	Type	Age
------------	------	---------	-----------	------	-----

**Property**

Date	Code	Type	Make	Model	Description	Tag No.	Item No.
10/18/2019	Stolen property	Currency			U.S. Currency/Coins		
09/09/2019	Evidence	Recordings audio-video			Thumb Drive with video	1932594E V296-001	1



## Kirkland Police Department Detail

Print Date/Time: 11/25/2019 15:46  
Login ID: ahughes  
Case Number: 2019-00032594

ORI Number: Kirkland Police Department  
WA0170800

### Seq #2

**Property Codes:** Property Type: Currency Date Received: 10/18/2019  
Stolen property Initial Value: \$30.00  
Quantity: 1.000 Unit of Measure: \*Each  
Description: U.S. Currency/Coins

### Associated Subjects

Type	Name	Address	Phone	Notified How	Date
Owner	Taco Del Mar Downtown	210 MAIN ST KIRKLAND, WA 98033	(425)827-0177		

### Chain of Custody

Date	Transaction	From	From Role	To	To Role
------	-------------	------	-----------	----	---------

### Seq #1

Tag Number: 1932594EV296-001 Item Number: 1  
**Property Codes:** Property Type: Recordings audio-video Date Received: 09/09/2019  
Evidence UCR Value: \$0 to \$50 Initial Value: \$2.00  
Quantity: 1.000 Unit of Measure: \*Each  
Description: Thumb Drive with video

### Chain of Custody

Date	Transaction	From	From Role	To	To Role
09/10/2019 08:48	Type: Intake Code: Initial Remarks:	296-Philip Goguen	Detective	077-Melissa Petrichor	Evidence Technician
09/27/2019 09:39	Type: Release Code: Officer Expected Return Date: Remarks:	077-Melissa Petrichor	Evidence Technician	346-Randi Crocker	Officer
10/03/2019 12:06	Type: Intake Code: Returned from analysis Remarks:	346-Randi Crocker	Officer	039-Karin Olson	Evidence Technician

### Vehicles

No.	Role	Vehicle Type	Year	Make	Model	Color	License Plate	State
-----	------	--------------	------	------	-------	-------	---------------	-------

## **OfficerID: rrogers, Case Summary**

**Report of suspect juvenile (age 14) committing theft of tip jar from Taco Del Mar restaurant, 210 Main Street, Kirkland, WA 98033. Jar contained approximately \$30 in U.S. currency. Victim business requested admonishment for prevention to commit such crime again.**

**OfficerID: rrogers, Case Narrative - Ofc. Randy Rogers**

2019-32594

Theft in the 3rd Degree (RCW 9A.56.050)

(victim: Taco Del Mar restaurant, 210 Main St, Kirkland,

WA)

Re: 2019-32584 Theft (victim: Edwards, Garrett)

2019-32605 Theft (victim: Betras, Jasmine "Alex" Lorene Maanai)

**Case Narrative****Officer Randy Rogers (#285)**

On Thursday, 09-05-2019 at 1355 hours, reporting party Anthony "Tony" De Arment reported that approximately one-hour prior, he had observed: Unknown Suspect #1) a Black Male Juvenile (age 14) / 5-06 in height / 100 - 120 lbs in weight / wearing a black shirt with red sleeves and tan pants; accompanied by: Unknown Suspect #2) a White Male Juvenile (age 14) / 5-10 in height / 130 lbs in weight / hairstyle = blond color shaved on sides worn long on top with a rolled pony-tail bun on top / wearing a white shirt, jeans and a black belt; commit theft of a tip jar containing money from Taco Del Mar nearby the intersection of Main Street and Park Lane. Currently, r/p De Arment stated he had observed the same two subjects return to the area and enter Thruline ("Cafe' Rococo") Coffee (136 Park Lane) and then Sweet Cakes bakery (218 Park Lane) in the suspected activity of committing additional tip jar thefts from area businesses. R/P De Arment continued to report his observations via cellular phone to NORCOM Communications 911, informing dispatch that the subjects were walking eastbound toward the King County Metro - Kirkland Transit Station in the 200 block of 3rd Street, but then returned to Main Street and walked southbound toward Kirkland Avenue. NORCOM Communications disconnected with r/p Anthony De Arment and broadcast the information. The Call For Service was subsequently assigned to my queue for primary investigation responsibility.

At 1412 hours, I arrived in the downtown Kirkland area to conduct a search of Unknown Suspect #2 White/Male/Juvenile, accompanied by Unknown Suspect #1 Black/Male/Juvenile, in relation to the theft of a vape-nicotine smoking device from Jasmine "Alex" Betras (W/F; age 19) by known subject [REDACTED] (believed to be Unknown Suspect #2). The theft had occurred at about 1352 hours at the King County Metro - Kirkland Bus Transit Center Station Bay 2 located at 202 3rd Street, Kirkland, WA (re: 2019-32605). At 1411 hours, victim Betras re-contacted NORCOM Communications to report she had just observed suspect [REDACTED] now with three or four young Black Males (one being Unknown Black Male #2 described herein) enter the YMCA Kirkland Teen Union Building, 348 Kirkland Avenue, Kirkland, WA; as observed from the Kirkland Transit Center Station. I re-directed to the K-TUB building and was met there by Patrol Officer Doug Miller (#617) as a back-up unit. Officer Miller was conducting a collateral investigation involving a parcel theft from the porch of the Garrett Edwards residence, 13005 103rd Place NE, Kirkland, WA 98034; that had occurred at approximately 1241 hours today. The Black Male Juvenile suspect depicted via the homeowner's Nest doorbell / video camera recording device at the time of theft resembled the physical description of Unknown Black Male Juvenile #1 herein described.

At 1421 hours, School Resource Officer Tyler Davidson (#366), assigned duty at Juanita High School (10601 NE 132nd Street, Kirkland, WA 98034), reported via radio that the physical description of subject 2) W/M/Juvenile matched that of known student [REDACTED]

**14-Juv Suspect** (DOB: **14-Juv Suspect**; age 14). Officer Davidson had been investigating a report since 1100 hours today of a fight planned by **14-Juv Suspect** against another student, **14-Juv Suspect** and that **14-Juv Suspect** was to be assisted by two Black Males (non-students of the school). At about 1200 hours, JHS campus video surveillance depicted **14-Juv Suspect** being accompanied by two Black Male subjects, one matching the description of Unknown Suspect Black Male Juvenile #1 as reported and described by reporting party Tony De Arment as having been involved in the Taco Del Mar restaurant tip jar currency theft.

Date/time/location of proximity and observation reported by victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras indicated that Unknown Suspect Black Male Juvenile #1 and Unknown Suspect White Male Juvenile #2 (possibly named & identified as suspect **14-Juv Suspect**; age 15) had recently entered the YMCA - Kirkland Teen Union Building and were currently inside said establishment. Upon initial approach to the west (main) entrance of K-TUB, the entrance doors were found to be locked and no response to knocking on the door; the business appeared closed. Officer Miller and I walked around the building and adjacent closed Quality Food Center grocery store building in search of the suspect with negative results. We returned to the main entrance of K-TUB and again attempted to summon personnel within and was successful. Officer Miller contacted the employee, informed him of our intentions and was allowed to enter the facility. **14-Juv Suspect** was observed standing just inside the entryway. Officer Miller and I were directed to the rear (east end) of the center, where patrons were congregated, and Unknown Suspect Black Male Juvenile #1 was located, arrested for investigation of parcel theft and identified to be **14-Juv Suspect** (DOB: **14-Juv Suspect**; age 14). **14-Juv Suspect** made no statement regarding his involvement in the parcel theft (2019-32584) and tip jar currency theft at the Taco Del Mar restaurant (2019-32594).

Suspect **14-Juv Suspect** left the K-TUB campus prior to being contacted for a field interview and victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras declined to respond and assist with a field show-up at the K-TUB building in order to assist with the investigation. Betras declined criminal prosecution in the theft incident involving her vape smoking device and only wanted the vape pen returned to her if the opportunity presented itself; a police report was filed for documentation purposes (2019-32605).

I concluded the field investigation and cleared the Kirkland Teen Union Building campus at 1504 hours.

---

10-18-2019 / Friday / 1000 hours: I contacted Silvia Y. Orellana, manager of Taco Del Mar restaurant (210 Main Street, Kirkland, WA 98033), and conducted an interview in reference to the tip jar currency theft that occurred on Thursday, 09/05/19, at about 1255 hours from inside her restaurant. She stated she was working on that day/time and was standing behind the customer service counter near the cash register when she saw Unknown Suspect Black Male Juvenile #1 grab the tip jar from the counter and run outside onto Main Street; the jar contained an estimated thirty dollars in currency and coins. Orellana turned to Unknown Suspect White Male Juvenile #2, who had entered and been with Unknown #1 during the time and asked him about what "his friend" had done. Unknown #2 replied he wasn't friends with the Unknown #1 and didn't know who he was; he walked outside soon afterward.

Witness Silvia Orellana provided physical descriptions of Unknown Suspect B/M #1 and Unknown Suspect W/M #2 and both resembled that of [14-Juv Suspect] (DOB: [14-Juv Suspect]) and [14-Juv Suspect] (DOB: [14-Juv Suspect]) respectively. Orellana said she had witnesses suspect [14-Juv Suspect] commit a similar theft of the business's tip jar one time prior (estimated date unknown). There was no video surveillance depiction of the incident and the victim business did not report the September 5th tip jar theft by [14-Juv Suspect] to police. Orellana requested suspect [14-Juv Suspect] be strongly admonished for committing the two thefts for the purpose of correcting his behavior.

10-18-2019 / Friday / 1236 - 1256 hours: I contacted Anthony "Tony" C. De Arment, reporting party witness, via telephone and conducted an interview in reference to the tip jar currency theft that occurred on Thursday, 09/05/19, at the Taco Del Mar restaurant (210 Main Street). He stated he was working outdoors installing an "Eat Local" sign near the Voda Apartments (201 Park Lane) on the southeast corner of the intersection of Park Lane and Main Street. He described two juveniles (a Black Male and a White Male; both about 14 yoa) in both physicality and clothing that resembled that of [14-Juv Suspect] (DOB: [14-Juv Suspect]) and [14-Juv Suspect] (DOB: [14-Juv Suspect]). They were walking by in the near crosswalk, 15-20 feet away, when De Arment overheard [14-Juv Suspect] say to [14-Juv Suspect] "You just gotta go in and grab it, man." At about 1255 hours, they walked on up (north) Main Street on the east side of the street. De Arment couldn't see where the two went, but minutes afterward, he saw [14-Juv Suspect] running back toward him (alone) holding a jar; [14-Juv Suspect] was running while reaching inside the jar and taking money out of it and stuffing it inside his tan pants pocket. As [14-Juv Suspect] was running along the intersection, he fumbled with and dropped the jar onto the ground and it broke into pieces. [14-Juv Suspect] ran east along Park Lane (200 block) toward the Bus Transit Center, then ran left (north) out of sight along 3rd Street. A man from the direction of Taco Del Mar ran by and yelled that "he just stole the tip jar!"; indicating [14-Juv Suspect] [14-Juv Suspect] was not apprehended. About five minutes later, [14-Juv Suspect] [14-Juv Suspect] "walked nonchalantly by" in the direction [14-Juv Suspect] had gone. About forty-to-sixty minutes later, the two came back from the direction of the Bus Transit Center together and entered Thruline (Cafe' Rococo) Coffee and Sweet Cakes bakery in short succession. Believing the two subjects were going to commit more tip jar thefts, De Arment called police to report the incident (at 1355 hours). He maintained watchfulness as [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] meandered toward the Bus Transit Center, then backtracked and went down (south) Main Street toward Kirkland Avenue.

---

10-19-2019: Investigation revealed that on Thursday, September 5th, 2019, (@ approximate times):

-@ 1200 hours, [14-Juv Suspect] was observed on the campus (video surveillance) of his school, Juanita High School, 10601 NE 132nd Street, Kirkland, WA; in the accompaniment of non-students [14-Juv Suspect] (DOB: [14-Juv Suspect]) and his [14-Juv Suspect] (DOB: [14-Juv Suspect]). SRO Officer Tyler Davidson had initiated an investigation regarding the group planning an assault against another student after school. By 1230 hours, the subjects could not be located on campus and had utilized a trail that leads to the nearby Springbrook residential neighborhood.

-@ 1241 hours, [14-Juv Suspect] was depicted (video surveillance) walking onto the porch

of the Garrett Edwards residence, 13005 103rd Place NE (in the Springbrook residential neighborhood) and committing theft of a parcel; [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] are believed to have stood lookout nearby.

-@ 1240 hours, [14-Juv Suspect], [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] walked north along 103rd Place NE through the neighborhood to NE 132nd Street and into about the 10200 block, where they boarded a King County Metro bus traveling a route southbound to the Kirkland Transit Center Station, 202 3rd Street. Jasmine "Alex" Betras was aboard.

-@ 1255 hours, witness Anthony De Arment observed [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] walk past him along the 200 block of Park Lane from the Kirkland Transit Center, then north along Main Street toward Taco Del Mar restaurant; he overheard [14-Juv Suspect] telling [14-Juv Suspect] "you just gotta go in and grab it, man."

-@ 1300 hours, witness manager Silvia Orellana of Taco Del Mar restaurant, 210 Main Street, observed [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] together inside her store without making a purchase; she saw [14-Juv Suspect] grab the business's tip jar near the cash register, containing \$30, and running out the west door along Main Street. [14-Juv Suspect] denied knowing who [14-Juv Suspect] was or being associated with him.

-@ 1300 hours, witness Anthony De Arment observed [14-Juv Suspect] running from the Taco Del Mar, holding a tip jar and reaching in with the other hand removing the money from inside; he dropped the jar into the street and continued running eastbound toward the Transit Center and took an evasive maneuver around the corner while being chased by someone from inside the restaurant.

-@ 1352 hours, victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras reported to 911 that [14-Juv Suspect] [14-Juv Suspect] had stolen her UWELL Caliburn Element Vape nicotine juice smoking device after she shared a smoke with [14-Juv Suspect] in Bay 2 of the King County Metro Bus - Kirkland Transit Center located at 202 3rd Street.

-@ 1355 hours, witness Anthony De Arment observed [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] [14-Juv Suspect] return from the Bus Transit Center along the 200 block of Park Lane, through the intersection of Park Lane and Main Street, and into the 100 block of Park Lane where they entered Thruline Coffee and Sweet Cakes bakery in search of more tip jar thefts. He observed [14-Juv Suspect] and [14-Juv Suspect] return eastbound along Park Lane toward the Transit Center, then turn away southbound along Main Street toward Kirkland Avenue.

-@ 1411 hours, victim Jasmine "Alex" Betras reported to 911 an update that she could see [14-Juv Suspect], [14-Juv Suspect] and two or three additional young Black Males loitering just outside, then enter the YMCA Kirkland Teen Union Building located at 348 Kirkland Avenue. Victim Betras declined to respond to the Kirkland Teen Union building with officers to participate in a field show up identification of suspect [14-Juv Suspect] [14-Juv Suspect] she also declined criminal prosecution for theft.

-@ 1421 hours, Officer Doug Miller (#617) and Officer Randy Rogers (#285) entered with employee permission into the Kirkland Teen Union Building, observed suspect [14-Juv Suspect] [14-Juv Suspect] standing just inside the entrance and located suspect [14-Juv Suspect] in a music sound room in the eastern-most portion of the K-TUB facility. [14-Juv Suspect] was placed

under arrest and taken into custody by 1426 hours.

-@ 1426 - 1504 hours: Officer Doug Miller, Officer Randy Rogers, Officer Shaylen Simons (#670), and Officer Mike Lisenby (#392) conducted a field investigation regarding the parcel and tip jar thefts by suspect [14-Juv Suspect]. [14-Juv Suspect], was present as was [14-Juv Suspect]. K-TUB Coordinator Antoine Jackson had been summoned by staff from a meeting inside and responded by intercepting Officer Miller and arrestee [14-Juv Suspect] as they were inside, then following outside to intercede in the arrest, contesting the fact that a juvenile patron of the K-TUB facility was not allowed to be removed from there by police. This perpetuated into a confrontation at the cul-de-sac parking lot west of K-TUB at the site of Officer Miller's marked police patrol vehicle, where arrestee [14-Juv Suspect] was to be secured.

-@ 1427 hours: Coordinator Antoine D. Jackson contacted Officer Randy Rogers (#285) and requested a patrol supervisor respond to the scene. Mr. Jackson's supervisor, YMCA Program Director Heather, was in attendance. Mr. Jackson stated he wanted to file an officer complaint regarding the arrest of [14-Juv Suspect] and subsequent "punch in my chest" by Officer Doug Miller (#617). NORCOM Communications was notified, requesting a supervisor response; Corporal Mike DeAguiar (#300) was dispatched and responded to the scene to investigate the officer complaint. I provided a briefing of the parcel theft investigation and arrest of the suspect to Cpl. DeAguiar upon his arrival. A public display of disagreement (including verbal dissent and physical abasing), concerning the method used during the arrest of [14-Juv Suspect] by police, was continued by Antoine Jackson, his YMCA Program Director Heather, [14-Juv Suspect], and the unidentified [14-Juv Suspect] other bystanders stood around and watched, including suspect [14-Juv Suspect].

-@ 1448 hours: Arrestee [14-Juv Suspect] was remanded to the custody of Officer Shaylen Simon (#670) and Officer Mike Lisenby (#382). Miranda advisement, to include the juvenile warnings, were issued. [14-Juv Suspect] stated he understood his constitutional rights and invoked his right to remain silent regarding the crimes under investigation. No interview was conducted and no statement provided by the arrestee. Efforts were made to obtain parent names and contact information from [14-Juv Suspect] [14-Juv Suspect] and unidentified [14-Juv Suspect]. Juvenile processing and parental release were in play, however, during the subsequent transport and booking process, a WACIC/NCIC records inquiry indicated that there was an outstanding misdemeanor arrest warrant for [14-Juv Suspect] for the criminal violation of: Theft in the 3rd Degree (RCW 9A.56.050); subject to booking into the Denney Juvenile Justice Center - Snohomish County/Everett, WA.

---

10-19-2019 Saturday: Taco Del Mar manager Silvia Orellana stated that on two separate incidences, one being Thursday, 09/05/19 at 1255 - 1300 hours, suspect [14-Juv Suspect] (age 14) did commit theft of currency in a tip jar placed on the customer service counter for customers to voluntarily place tips in and to be disbursed evenly amongst the employees of the restaurant. Orellana requested [14-Juv Suspect] be admonished for his theft behaviors in order to attempt to correct his stealing activities; a written trespass warning will be requested of the police should [14-Juv Suspect] return to the victim restaurant.

DISPOSITION: 2019-32584 Theft (victim: Edwards); Case Closed - Arrest

DISPOSITION: 2019-32594 Theft (victim: Taco Del Mar); Case Closed - Warning



**DISPOSITION: 2019-32605 Theft (victim: Betras); Case Closed - No Prosecution Desired**

## Goguen's Narrative

Sergeant Goguen

Case #19-32594

On 09/09/19, I was contacted by Facilities Service Technician Kraig Klingsheim reference video he had obtained for this case. Klingsheim advised Sergeant Crocker had asked him to retrieve video of the interior and exterior of the Kirkland Teen Center from 09/05/19 covering the hours between 1400 to 1530 hours. The request was to further the investigation into an incident that occurred that day.

I took custody of the thumb drive and verified video was contained within. I placed the thumb drive into an evidence envelope and secured it per our protocols. The thumb drive was entered into the case as evidence and placed into locker #23 pending in take by Records personnel.

NF

## Call for Service Detail Report

CFS Number: **215**  
 Incident Status: **Closed**  
 Call Date: **09/05/2019 12:58:11**  
 Last Updated: **09/05/2019 18:34:26**

### CFS Information

<b>Incident Type:</b> Theft	<b>Incident Status:</b> Closed
<b>Priority:</b> 4	<b>Call Type:</b> Theft
<b>Agency:</b> Police	<b>Problem:</b> Non Emergency
<b>Taken By:</b> Matney, Tracey	<b>Jurisdiction:</b> KIRPD
<b>Disposition:</b> Arrest report required	<b>Venue:</b> Kirkland Police Department
<b>Closed Time:</b> 09/05/2019 18:34:26	<b>Beat:</b> KI-5
<b>Latitude:</b> 47.7166288080000000	<b>Police ORI:</b> WA0170800
<b>Longitude:</b> -122.2033438020000000	<b>Call Number:</b> 215

### CFS Location

<b>Common Name:</b>	<b>Location Name:</b>
<b>Address:</b> 13005 103RD PL NE	<b>Location Type:</b> Address
<b>Apartment:</b>	<b>Cross Street:</b> NE 130TH ST / NE 132ND ST
<b>City, State, Zip:</b> KIRKLAND, WA 98034	

### Caller Information

<b>Caller Name:</b> EDWARDS, GARRETT	<b>Phone:</b> (719) 237-1138
<b>Caller Role:</b> Reporting party	<b>Call Source:</b> 911 call

### Person Information

Name	Phone	Role	Primary Caller
EDWARDS, GARRETT	(719) 237-1138	Reporting party	

### Call Timestamps

**Call Created:** 09/05/2019 12:58:11  
**1st Unit Dispatched:** 09/05/2019 12:59:31  
**1st Unit Enroute:** 09/05/2019 12:59:35  
**1st Unit Arrived:** 09/05/2019 13:08:50  
**Call Closed:** 09/05/2019 18:34:26

### Elapsed Times

**Call Create to Dispatch:** 00:01:20  
**1st Dispatch to Enroute:** 00:00:04  
**1st Enroute to Arrived:** 00:09:15  
**Call Duration:** 05:36:15

### Resources Assigned

Unit	Dispatch	Enroute	Staged	Arrived	Cleared	At Patient	Transport	At Hospital	Depart Hospital
<u>2K3</u>	14:37:24	15:36:04		13:14:19	17:10:41		15:36:05		
<u>2K5</u>	12:59:31	12:59:35			12:59:45				
<u>8K32</u>	13:29:11	13:29:17		13:29:17	14:02:32				
<u>1K30</u>	14:07:21	13:02:41		13:08:50	14:07:27				
<u>2K4</u>	15:39:29	15:40:39		13:27:46	18:34:26				
<u>3K4</u>	16:07:47	17:10:32		16:51:57	17:36:10		16:52:22	17:06:52	

### Personnel Assigned

Unit	Name
1K30	DeAguiar, Michael
2K3	Lisenby, Michael
2K3	Mao, Shaylen
2K4	Miller, Douglas
2K5	Christenson, Kevin
3K4	Laitala, Mathew
8K32	Davidson, Tyler

Call Narrative		
----------------	--	--

Timestamp	User	Comment
09/05/2019 12:58:27	tmtnet	OCC'D 17 AGO
09/05/2019 12:58:33	tmtnet	2 SUBJ WALKING DOWN THE STREET
09/05/2019 12:58:40	tmtnet	1 CAME UP AND TOOK RP PACKAGE FROM FRONT PORCH
09/05/2019 12:58:52	tmtnet	SUBJ BM RED AND BLUE SHIRT KHAKI PANTS
09/05/2019 12:58:56	tmtnet	RP HAS IT ON NEST CAMERA
09/05/2019 12:59:11	tmtnet	CAME OUT OF SPRINGBROOK COMMUNITY
09/05/2019 12:59:18	tmtnet	LSH NB ON 103RD PL NE'
09/05/2019 13:00:20	tmtnet	2ND SUBJ UNKN RACE MALE BLUE TOP
09/05/2019 13:00:29	tmtnet	CAN START BY PHONE IF NEEDED
09/05/2019 13:01:18	tmtnet	SHORTLY AFTER THE THEFT 3RD MALE RAN UP THE STREET
09/05/2019 13:01:25	tmtnet	UNKN IF RELATED
09/05/2019 13:07:28	eshavers	2K4 WHICH SUBJ CAME UP TO THE PORCH?
09/05/2019 13:07:34	eshavers	CALLED RP BACK- BM RED SHIRT WITH BLUE
09/05/2019 13:17:07	eshavers	2k3 bm thin. blk tan pants short dreadlock hair shaved on side
09/05/2019 13:17:34	eshavers	2K3 BM 510 THIN TSHIRT RED ON FRONT BLK ON BACK
09/05/2019 13:18:14	eshavers	Narrative added from associated Call #: 237 - 8K32 POSS RELATED TO CFS 215
09/05/2019 13:18:21	eshavers	Narrative added from associated Call #: 237 - PACKAGE THEFT
09/05/2019 13:20:19	eshavers	Narrative added from associated Call #: 237 - 8K32 BASKETBALL COURT
09/05/2019 13:25:20	eshavers	2K3 WILL BE CHECKING JUANITA
09/05/2019 13:27:42	eshavers	2K4 W SIDE OF COMMUNITY CENTER- KIDS CAME OUT OF THE WOODS
09/05/2019 13:29:06	eshavers	Narrative added from associated Call #: 237 - 8K32 12421 103RD AVE NE NORTH KIRKLAND COMMUNITY CENTER
09/05/2019 14:08:27	eshavers	1K30 FOR SWING SHIFT SUPERVISOR
09/05/2019 14:11:37	eshavers	DISREGARD TOP LINE
09/05/2019 15:35:59	eshavers	*2K3 ONE JUVENILE MALE I/C. ENRT TO STATION SM 34458 at 1454
09/05/2019 15:40:00	kstiefel	NAM/ <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> M.B. <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> MISD AOB/25 THEFT 3
09/05/2019 15:40:04	kstiefel	CONFIRMED WARRANT
09/05/2019 15:43:58	kstiefel	CONFIRMED DENNY YOUTH CENTER FOR JUV
09/05/2019 15:44:46	kstiefel	MEET REQ'D FOR 405/BEARDSLEE BLVD
09/05/2019 16:08:09	mlisenby	<b>14-Juv Suspect</b> M.B. <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> HGT/503 WGT/130 EYE/BRO HAI/BLK
09/05/2019 16:33:56	ssimons	KPD: SSIMONS: <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> was arrested for theft third after he was seen on a NEST camera stealing a package off a porch. He was later located in response to a separate theft downtown. Case forwarded to KCJP.
09/05/2019 16:34:57	afrancois	EVERETT PD REQ 2K3 CALL OFCR CROCKER 425 754 8082
09/05/2019 16:43:12	jrandall	EVERETT PD ENRT TO THE WARRANT MEET ETA 20
09/05/2019 16:50:33	cmcdaniel	EVERETT JUST GETTING 405
09/05/2019 16:52:17	eshavers	3K4 SM 33010.7 TX ONE JUV MALE FOR WARRANT MEET
09/05/2019 17:03:23	afrancois	EVERETT PD - WILL BE AT CHEVRON
09/05/2019 17:06:42	jrandall	3K4 ARRIVING, EM 016.1
09/05/2019 17:10:20	jrandall	3K4 - EVEPD HAS CUSTODY, ENBRT BACK TO THE CITY

## Call Logs

Timestamp	User	Device	Type	Comments
09/05/2019 12:58:11	tmatney	NW-5632	Call Created	New call created. Call Type: <NEW CALL>, Location: <UNKNOWN>
09/05/2019 12:58:11	eshavers		Incident Created	Added Incident Number, ORI: WA0170800, Number: 2019-00032584
09/05/2019 12:58:21	system	SRVTYCAD	Alerts Retrieval	Alerts Were Successfully Gathered For Location At Address 13005 103RD PL NE
09/05/2019 12:58:21	tmatney	NW-5632	Location	Call Location Changed from <UNKNOWN> to 13005 103RD PL NE, KI
09/05/2019 12:58:21	tmatney	NW-5632	Address Verified	Call Location Changed from Unverified To Verified
09/05/2019 12:58:24	tmatney	NW-5632	Call Type	Police Call Type Changed From <NEW CALL> To CallType: Theft, Status: New, Priority: New
09/05/2019 12:58:25	tmatney	NW-5632	Call Updated	Police Priority changed from New to 4
09/05/2019 12:58:25	tmatney	NW-5632	Call Updated	Police Call Status Changed from New to 4
09/05/2019 12:58:27	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	OCC'D 17 AGO
09/05/2019 12:58:33	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	2 SUBJ WALKING DOWN THE STREET
09/05/2019 12:58:40	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	1 CAME UP AND TOOK RP PACKAGE FROM FRONT PORCH
09/05/2019 12:58:52	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	SUBJ BM RED AND BLUE SHIRT KHAKI PANTS
09/05/2019 12:58:56	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	RP HAS IT ON NEST CAMERA
09/05/2019 12:59:11	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	CAME OUT OF SPRINGBROOK COMMUNITY
09/05/2019 12:59:18	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	LSH NB ON 103RD PL NE
09/05/2019 12:59:25	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 12:59:31	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Ready for Dispatch	Call marked ready for dispatch
09/05/2019 12:59:31	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K5 Dispatched (Status Override)
09/05/2019 12:59:31	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K5 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 12:59:32	tmatney	NW-5632	Person Added	Name: EDWARDS, GARRETT
09/05/2019 12:59:35	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K5 Enroute
09/05/2019 12:59:36	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 12:59:38	tmatney	NW-5632	Call Updated	Caller Phone Changed To (719) 237-1138
09/05/2019 12:59:38	tmatney	NW-5632	Person Updated	Name: EDWARDS, GARRETT , Contact Phone: (719) 237-1138
09/05/2019 12:59:45	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K5 Available for calls
09/05/2019 13:00:20	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	2ND SUBJ UNKN RACE MALE BLUE TOP
09/05/2019 13:00:21	tmatney	NW-5632	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 13:00:29	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	CAN START BY PHONE IF NEEDED
09/05/2019 13:01:16	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 13:01:16	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K4 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 13:01:18	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	SHORTLY AFTER THE THEFT 3RD MALE RAN UP THE STREET
09/05/2019 13:01:25	tmatney	NW-5632	Narrative Added	UNKN IF RELATED
09/05/2019 13:02:41	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 13:02:41	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 1K30 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 13:06:40	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 13:06:40	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K3 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 13:07:28	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K4 WHICH SUBJ CAME UP TO THE PORCH?
09/05/2019 13:07:34	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	CALLED RP BACK- BM RED SHIRT WITH BLUE
09/05/2019 13:08:50	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Arrived
09/05/2019 13:14:19	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Arrived
09/05/2019 13:17:07	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K3 bm thin. blk tan pants short dreadlock hair shaved on side
09/05/2019 13:17:34	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K3 BM 510 THIN TSHIRT RED ON FRONT BLK ON BACK
09/05/2019 13:25:20	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K3 WILL BE CHECKING JUANITA
09/05/2019 13:25:34	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed To BM 510 THIN; TSHIRT RED ON FRONT BLK ON BACK TAN PANTS DREADLOCKS
09/05/2019 13:27:42	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K4 W SIDE OF COMMUNITY CENTER- KIDS CAME OUT OF THE WOODS
09/05/2019 13:27:46	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Arrived
09/05/2019 13:29:11	eshavers	NW-5642	Associated Calls	Call Number 237 was Associated, Incident(s) : 2019-00032588 Moved, Call Type: Area Check, Location: 12421 103RD AVE NE, Name:
09/05/2019 13:29:11	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	8K32 POSS RELATED TO CFS 215; PACKAGE THEFT; 8K32 BASKETBALL COURT; 8K32 12421 103RD AVE NE NORTH KIRKLAND COMMUNITY CENTER
09/05/2019 13:29:17	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 8K32 Arrived
09/05/2019 13:29:25	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 8K32 Secondary Location: N KIRKLAND COMMUNITY CENTER
09/05/2019 13:29:30	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 1K30 Secondary Location: N KIRKLAND COMMUNITY CENTER
09/05/2019 13:37:54	mwood	NW-5644	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Available for calls
09/05/2019 13:42:26	ssimons	MDC-8554	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Dispatched
09/05/2019 13:42:26	ssimons	MDC-8554	Unit Location	Unit 2K3 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared Performed by Mobile Unit 2K3
09/05/2019 13:43:49	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Enroute
09/05/2019 13:47:43	jrandall	NW-5602	Primary Unit Changed	Primary Unit changed from Unit 2K5 to Unit 2K3
09/05/2019 13:50:56	dmiller	MDC-8218	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Available for calls
09/05/2019 13:53:11	jrandall	NW-5602	Call Stack	Call placed on unit 2K3's stack
09/05/2019 13:53:11	jrandall	NW-5602	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 rerouted to call 263
09/05/2019 13:58:12	jrandall	NW-5602	Call Stack	Call placed on unit 1K30's stack
09/05/2019 13:58:12	jrandall	NW-5602	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 rerouted to call 218
09/05/2019 14:02:32	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 8K32 Available for calls
09/05/2019 14:07:27	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Available for calls
09/05/2019 14:08:11	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 14:08:27	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	1K30 FOR SWING SHIFT SUPERVISOR
09/05/2019 14:08:36	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed From BM 510 THIN; TSHIRT RED ON FRONT BLK ON BACK TAN PANTS DREADLOCKS To 1K30 FOR SWING SHIFT SUPERVISOR
09/05/2019 14:11:34	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed From 1K30 FOR SWING SHIFT SUPERVISOR To
09/05/2019 14:11:37	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	DISREGARD TOP LINE
09/05/2019 14:37:27	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 rerouted to call 272
09/05/2019 14:38:54	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed From To HANDLED
09/05/2019 15:31:25	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed From HANDLED To 2K3 HANDLED
09/05/2019 15:35:59	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	*2K3 ONE JUVENILE MALE I/C. ENRT TO STATION SM 34458 at 1454
09/05/2019 15:36:04	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 15:36:04	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K3 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 15:36:05	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Transport
09/05/2019 15:39:29	dmiller	PD-9004	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Dispatched
09/05/2019 15:39:29	dmiller	PD-9004	Unit Location	Unit 2K4 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared Performed by Mobile Unit 2K4
09/05/2019 15:40:00	kstiefel	NW-5601	Narrative Added	NAM/14-Juv Suspect M.B. 14-Juv Suspect MISD AOB/25 THEFT 3
09/05/2019 15:40:04	kstiefel	NW-5601	Narrative Added	CONFIRMED WARRANT

**Call Logs**

09/05/2019 15:40:13	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 15:40:19	eshavers	NW-5642	Disassociated Calls	Call Number 237 was Disassociated, Incident(s) : 2019-00032588 Moved
09/05/2019 15:40:36	eshavers	NW-5642	Associated Calls	Call Number 237 was Associated, Incident(s) : 2019-00032588 Moved, Call Type: Area Check, Location: 12421 103RD AVE NE, Name:
09/05/2019 15:40:36	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	8K32 POSS RELATED TO CFS 215; PACKAGE THEFT; 8K32 BASKETBALL COURT; 8K32 12421 103RD AVE NE NORTH KIRKLAND COMMUNITY CENTER
09/05/2019 15:40:39	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Enroute
09/05/2019 15:43:58	kstiefel	NW-5601	Narrative Added	CONFIRMED DENNY YOUTH CENTER FOR JUV
09/05/2019 15:44:46	kstiefel	NW-5601	Narrative Added	MEET REQ'D FOR 405/BEARDSLEE BLVD
09/05/2019 15:46:24	mwood	NW-5644	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 15:47:18	mwood	NW-5644	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 16:07:47	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 16:07:47	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 3K4 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 16:07:49	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 Station
09/05/2019 16:07:54	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 16:08:09	mlisenby	PD-8264	Narrative Added	<b>14-Juv Suspect</b> M.B. <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> HGT/503 WGT/130 EYE/BRO HAI/BLK
09/05/2019 16:33:44	kstiefel	NW-5601	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 Available for calls
09/05/2019 16:33:56	ssimons	PD-8195	Narrative Added	KPD: SSIMONS: <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> was arrested for theft third after he was seen on a NEST camera stealing a package off a porch. He was later located in response to a separete theft downtown. Case forwarded to KCJP.
09/05/2019 16:34:57	afrancois	NW-5632	Narrative Added	EVERETT PD REQ 2K3 CALL OFCR CROCKER 425 754 8082
09/05/2019 16:43:12	jrandaill	NW-5602	Narrative Added	EVERETT PD ENRT TO THE WARRANT MEET ETA 20
09/05/2019 16:50:33	cmcdaniel	NW-5608	Narrative Added	EVERETT JUST GETTING 405
09/05/2019 16:51:57	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 Arrived (Status Override)
09/05/2019 16:51:57	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 3K4 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 16:52:17	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	3K4 SM 33010.7 TX ONE JUV MALE FOR WARRANT MEET
09/05/2019 16:52:22	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 Transport
09/05/2019 16:54:07	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Station
09/05/2019 16:54:19	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Station
09/05/2019 17:03:23	afrancois	NW-5601	Narrative Added	EVERETT PD - WILL BE AT CHEVRON
09/05/2019 17:06:42	jrandaill	NW-5642	Narrative Added	3K4 ARRIVING, EM 016.1
09/05/2019 17:06:52	jrandaill	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 At Destination
09/05/2019 17:10:20	jrandaill	NW-5642	Narrative Added	3K4 - EVEPD HAS CUSTODY, ENBRT BACK TO THE CITY
09/05/2019 17:10:32	jrandaill	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 Enroute
09/05/2019 17:10:32	jrandaill	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 3K4 Secondary Location: CITY
09/05/2019 17:10:41	jrandaill	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Available for calls
09/05/2019 17:26:57	afrancois	NW-5601	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 Station
09/05/2019 17:36:10	afrancois	NW-5601	Unit Status Action	Unit 3K4 Available for calls
09/05/2019 18:34:26	jrandaill	NW-5642	Disposition Changed	Added: XX Count 1
09/05/2019 18:34:26	jrandaill	NW-5642	Call Cleared	Close Call
09/05/2019 18:34:26	jrandaill	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Available for calls
09/05/2019 18:34:26	jrandaill	NW-5642	Disposition Changed	Added: AA Count 1

**Incident Numbers**

Incident	Agency	ID	Call Type
2019-00032584	Kirkland Police Department	WA0170800	Theft
2019-00032588	Kirkland Police Department	WA0170800	Theft

## Call for Service Detail Report

CFS Number: 272  
 Incident Status: Closed  
 Call Date: 09/05/2019 13:54:19  
 Last Updated: 09/05/2019 15:56:57

### CFS Information

Incident Type: Theft  
 Priority: 3  
 Agency: Police  
 Taken By: System, System  
 Disposition: Assisted other unit  
 Closed Time: 09/05/2019 15:56:57  
 Latitude: 47.6763760710000000  
 Longitude: -122.2049041240000000

Incident Status: Closed  
 Call Type: Theft  
 Problem: Emergency In-Progress  
 Jurisdiction: KIRPD  
 Venue: Kirkland Police Department  
 Beat: KI-1  
 Police ORI: WA0170800  
 Call Number: 272

### CFS Location

Common Name:  
 Address: MAIN ST  
 Apartment:  
 City, State, Zip: KIRKLAND, WA 98033

Location Name:  
 Location Type: Intersection  
 Cross Street:

### Caller Information

Caller Name: DEARMENT, TONY  
 Caller Role: Reporting party

Phone:  
 Call Source: 911 call

### Person Information

Name	Phone	Role	Primary Caller
DEARMENT, TONY		Reporting party	

### Call Timestamps

Call Created: 09/05/2019 13:54:19  
 1st Unit Dispatched: 09/05/2019 13:56:38  
 1st Unit Enroute: 09/05/2019 13:57:24  
 1st Unit Arrived: 09/05/2019 14:12:09  
 Call Closed: 09/05/2019 15:56:57

### Elapsed Times

Call Create to Dispatch: 00:02:19  
 1st Dispatch to Enroute: 00:00:46  
 1st Enroute to Arrived: 00:14:45  
 Call Duration: 02:02:38

### Resources Assigned

Unit	Dispatch	Enroute	Staged	Arrived	Cleared	At Patient	Transport	At Hospital	Depart Hospital
2K2	13:56:38	13:57:24		14:12:09	15:04:43				
2K4	13:58:41	14:55:02		14:16:35	15:39:22				
1K30	14:27:20	14:34:29		14:36:14	15:17:01				
2K3	14:37:27	14:37:48			15:36:03		14:54:59		

### Personnel Assigned

Unit	Name
1K30	DeAguiar, Michael
2K2	Rogers, Randy
2K3	Mao, Shaylen
2K4	Miller, Douglas

Timestamp	User	Comment
09/05/2019 13:55:00	bmarshaleck	RP WITNESSED SUBJS STEAL A TIP JAR AN HR AGO
09/05/2019 13:55:19	bmarshaleck	NOW SAW THEM GO INTO A BUSINESS -THROUGH LINE COFFEE
09/05/2019 13:55:27	bmarshaleck	NO WEAPONS
09/05/2019 13:56:17	bmarshaleck	SUBJ1 BM 14 506 BLK T SHIRT RED SLEEVES TAN PANTS
09/05/2019 13:56:25	bmarshaleck	WM 14 YOA SHAVED HEAD W/MAN BUN WHI T SHIRT JEANS BLK BELT
09/05/2019 13:56:31	bmarshaleck	NOW WENT INTO SWEETCAKES
09/05/2019 13:56:46	bmarshaleck	NOW WALKING EB TOWARDS TRANSIT CENTER
09/05/2019 13:57:14	bmarshaleck	STOLE THE TIP JAR FROM TACO DEL MAR
09/05/2019 13:57:37	bmarshaleck	*WALKING SB ON MAIN TOWARDS KIRKLAND AVE
09/05/2019 14:21:08	eshavers	2K2
09/05/2019 14:21:35	tdavidso	White male with man bun most likely - <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> DOB: <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> Address - <b>14-Juv Suspect</b>
09/05/2019 14:26:47	eshavers	2K2 OIC
09/05/2019 14:27:52	eshavers	2K4 SUPERVISOR IS BEING REQUESTED
09/05/2019 14:54:53	eshavers	2K3 ONE JUVENILE MALE I/C. ENRT TO STATION SM 34458
09/05/2019 15:05:06	eshavers	2K2 BACK ON THE VAPE THEFT
09/05/2019 15:39:18	eshavers	disregard 2k3s
09/05/2019 15:56:51	eshavers	2k2 gg



## Call Logs

Timestamp	User	Device	Type	Comments
09/05/2019 13:54:19	system	SRVTCAD	Call Created	New call created. Call Type: <NEW CALL>, Location: 105 CENTRAL WAY E (206) 799-6773
09/05/2019 13:54:19	system	SRVTCAD	Person Added	Name: WIRELESS, VERIZON
09/05/2019 13:54:19	jranda		Incident Created	Added Incident Number, ORI: WA0170800, Number: 2019-00032594
09/05/2019 13:54:42	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Location	Call Location Changed from 105 CENTRAL WAY E to MAIN ST / PARK LN
09/05/2019 13:54:43	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Location	Call Location Changed from MAIN ST / PARK LN to MAIN ST / PARK LN, KI
09/05/2019 13:54:43	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Address Verified	Call Location Changed from Unverified To Verified
09/05/2019 13:54:44	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Call Type	Police Call Type Changed From <NEW CALL> To CallType: Theft, Status: New, Priority: New
09/05/2019 13:54:44	system	SRVTCAD	Alerts Retrieval	Alerts Were Successfully Gathered For Location At Address MAIN ST / PARK LN
09/05/2019 13:54:47	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Call Updated	Police Priority changed from New to 3
09/05/2019 13:54:47	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Call Updated	Police Call Status Changed from New to 3
09/05/2019 13:55:00	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	RP WITNESSED SUBJS STEAL A TIP JAR AN HR AGO
09/05/2019 13:55:19	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	NOW SAW THEM GO INTO A BUSINESS -THROUGH LINE COFFEE
09/05/2019 13:55:27	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	NO WEAPONS
09/05/2019 13:56:03	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed To WM SHAVED HEAD W/MAN BUN WHI T SHIRT JEANS BLK BELT
09/05/2019 13:56:15	jranda	NW-5602	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 13:56:17	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	SUBJ1 BM 14 506 BLK T SHIRT RED SLEEVES TAN PANTS
09/05/2019 13:56:25	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	WM 14 YOA SHAVED HEAD W/MAN BUN WHI T SHIRT JEANS BLK BELT
09/05/2019 13:56:27	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed From WM SHAVED HEAD W/MAN BUN WHI T SHIRT JEANS BLK BELT To
09/05/2019 13:56:31	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	NOW WENT INTO SWEETCAKES
09/05/2019 13:56:38	jranda	NW-5602	Call Ready for Dispatch	Call marked ready for dispatch
09/05/2019 13:56:38	jranda	NW-5602	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Dispatched
09/05/2019 13:56:38	jranda	NW-5602	Unit Location	Unit 2K2 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 13:56:39	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Person Updated	Name: TONY
09/05/2019 13:56:46	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	NOW WALKING EB TOWARDS TRANSIT CENTER
09/05/2019 13:56:56	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Person Updated	Name: DEARMENT, TONY
09/05/2019 13:57:14	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	STOLE THE TIP JAR FROM TACO DEL MAR
09/05/2019 13:57:24	jranda	NW-5602	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Enroute
09/05/2019 13:57:37	bmarshaleck	NW-5601	Narrative Added	*WALKING SB ON MAIN TOWARDS KIRKLAND AVE
09/05/2019 13:58:41	jranda	NW-5602	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Dispatched
09/05/2019 13:58:41	jranda	NW-5602	Unit Location	Unit 2K4 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 13:59:21	tmatney	NW-5632	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 13:59:37	jranda	NW-5602	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Enroute
09/05/2019 14:00:45	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 14:12:09	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Arrived
09/05/2019 14:16:35	dmiller	MDC-8218	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Arrived
09/05/2019 14:21:08	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K2
09/05/2019 14:21:35	tdavidso	MDC-8472	Narrative Added	White male with man bun most likely - <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> DOB: <b>14-Juv Suspect</b> Address - <b>14-Juv Suspect</b>
09/05/2019 14:26:47	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K2 OIC
09/05/2019 14:27:20	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 14:27:20	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 1K30 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 14:27:52	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K4 SUPERVISOR IS BEING REQUESTED
09/05/2019 14:34:26	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Code 4
09/05/2019 14:34:26	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Code 4
09/05/2019 14:34:26	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Code 4
09/05/2019 14:34:29	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Enroute
09/05/2019 14:36:14	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Arrived
09/05/2019 14:37:27	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Enroute
09/05/2019 14:37:27	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 rerouted from call 215 (Status Override)
09/05/2019 14:37:32	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Available for calls
09/05/2019 14:37:35	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 14:37:35	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K3 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 14:37:40	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Available for calls
09/05/2019 14:37:48	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 14:37:48	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K3 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 14:44:37	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Code 4
09/05/2019 14:54:53	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K3 ONE JUVENILE MALE I/C. ENRT TO STATION SM 34458
09/05/2019 14:54:59	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Transport
09/05/2019 14:54:59	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K3 Secondary Location: STATION
09/05/2019 14:55:02	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Enroute
09/05/2019 14:55:02	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K4 Secondary Location: STATION
09/05/2019 15:04:43	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Available for calls
09/05/2019 15:05:06	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K2 BACK ON THE VAPE THEFT
09/05/2019 15:17:01	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 1K30 Available for calls
09/05/2019 15:36:03	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K3 Available for calls
09/05/2019 15:36:07	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 15:36:21	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 15:39:18	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	disregard 2k3s
09/05/2019 15:39:22	dmiller	PD-9004	Disposition Changed	Added: XX Count 1
09/05/2019 15:39:22	dmiller	PD-9004	Call Cleared	Close Call
09/05/2019 15:39:22	dmiller	PD-9004	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K4 Available for calls
09/05/2019 15:56:45	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Reactivated	
09/05/2019 15:56:46	system	SRVTCAD	Alerts Retrieval	Alerts Were Successfully Gathered For Location At Address MAIN ST / PARK LN
09/05/2019 15:56:51	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2k2 gg
09/05/2019 15:56:53	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 15:56:57	eshavers	NW-5642	Disposition Changed	Added: XX Count 1
09/05/2019 15:56:57	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Cleared	Close Call
09/05/2019 15:56:57	eshavers	NW-5642	Disposition Changed	Added: GG Count 1

**Incident Numbers**

**Incident**  
2019-00032594

**Agency**  
Kirkland Police Department

**ID**  
WA0170800

**Call Type**  
Theft

## Call for Service Detail Report

CFS Number: 271  
 Incident Status: **Closed**  
 Call Date: **09/05/2019 13:52:54**  
 Last Updated: **09/05/2019 16:06:12**

### CFS Information

**Incident Type:** Theft  
**Priority:** 3  
**Agency:** Police  
**Taken By:** System, System  
**Disposition:** Information only  
**Closed Time:** 09/05/2019 16:06:12  
**Latitude:** 47.6768907860000000  
**Longitude:** -122.2028302990000000

**Incident Status:** Closed  
**Call Type:** Theft  
**Problem:** Emergency In-Progress  
**Jurisdiction:** KIRPD  
**Venue:** Kirkland Police Department  
**Beat:** KI-1  
**Police ORI:** WA0170800  
**Call Number:** 271

### CFS Location

**Common Name:** PETER KIRK PARK  
**Address:** 202 3RD ST  
**Apartment:**  
**City, State, Zip:** KIRKLAND, WA 98033

**Location Name:**  
**Location Type:** Address  
**Cross Street:** PARK LN / CENTRAL WAY

### Caller Information

**Caller Name:** BETRAS, JASMINE  
**Caller Role:** Reporting party

**Phone:**  
**Call Source:** 911 call

### Person Information

Name	Phone	Role	Primary Caller
BETRAS, JASMINE		Reporting party	

### Call Timestamps

**Call Created:** 09/05/2019 13:52:54  
**1st Unit Dispatched:** 09/05/2019 15:52:51  
**1st Unit Enroute:** 09/05/2019 15:59:18  
**1st Unit Arrived:** 09/05/2019 15:59:23  
**Call Closed:** 09/05/2019 16:06:12

### Elapsed Times

**Call Create to Dispatch:** 01:59:57  
**1st Dispatch to Enroute:** 00:06:27  
**1st Enroute to Arrived:** 00:00:05  
**Call Duration:** 02:13:18

### Resources Assigned

Unit	Dispatch	Enroute	Staged	Arrived	Cleared	At Patient	Transport	At Hospital	Depart Hospital
<u>2K2</u>	15:52:51	15:59:18		15:59:23	16:06:12				

### Personnel Assigned

Unit	Name
2K2	Rogers, Randy

Call Narrative		
----------------	--	--

Timestamp	User	Comment
09/05/2019 13:53:47	jkeegan	OCCD 2 MIN AGO
09/05/2019 13:54:06	jkeegan	RP GAVE SUBJ CALIBURN VAPE
09/05/2019 13:54:23	jkeegan	WHEN ASKED FOR IT BACK - SAID "F** YOU" AND RAN OFF
09/05/2019 13:54:32	jkeegan	UNK WEAPS
09/05/2019 13:54:41	jkeegan	UNK VICSA/HBD
09/05/2019 13:55:44	jkeegan	LSH NB ON 3RD ST
09/05/2019 13:56:14	jkeegan	WM 18 508 BUN WHITE SHIRT GREY JEANS
09/05/2019 13:57:34	jkeegan	RP SAYS THIS SUBJ IS KNOWN FOR "JUMPING PEOPLE"
09/05/2019 13:57:40	jkeegan	UNK NAME
09/05/2019 14:00:59	jrandall	POSS RELATED TO CFS 272
09/05/2019 14:01:11	eshavers	202 3RD ST
09/05/2019 14:01:14	eshavers	peter kirkp park
09/05/2019 14:01:20	eshavers	BETRAS, JASMINE (425) 655-8838
09/05/2019 14:10:44	jrandall	RP CALLING BACK
09/05/2019 14:11:01	jrandall	MALE WENT INTO THE TO THE KIRKLAND TEEN UNION BUILDING
09/05/2019 14:11:15	jrandall	RP IS AT THE TRANSIT CENTER, BUS BAY 2
09/05/2019 14:11:50	jrandall	MALE WAS WITH 3 OR 4 OTHERS, UNK NAMES
09/05/2019 14:12:09	jrandall	OTHER MALES WERE BMJ'SONE WEARING A STRIPED SWEATSHIRT
09/05/2019 14:12:45	jrandall	RP WALKING OVER TO MARKET ON CENTRAL
09/05/2019 14:15:26	eshavers	2K2 DOES HE WANT CONTACT
09/05/2019 14:17:00	eshavers	CALLED RP BACK- IS REQ CONTACT BY PHONE
09/05/2019 14:17:40	eshavers	2K2- IF HE WANTS TO PRESS CHARGES, HAVE HIM MEET AT KTUB
09/05/2019 14:19:33	jrandall	RP DOESN'T WANT TO PRES CHARGES, JUST WANTS ITEMS BACK
09/05/2019 14:21:39	jrandall	RP WILL FILE REPORT ONLINE FOR THE VAPE PEN
09/05/2019 14:22:53	eshavers	2K2 KTUB IS CLOSED. HAVE HIM REPORT ONLINE
09/05/2019 15:04:58	eshavers	2K2 WITH THE VICTIM. SUSP STILL POSS IN THE AREA
09/05/2019 15:16:26	eshavers	2K2 SUSP IS GOA. CLEARING THE PARK
09/05/2019 16:00:14	rrogers	VICTIM = <b>10-LPIOR</b> DATE OF BIRTH: <b>10-LPIOR</b> GENDER: F HEIGHT: 5.03 WEIGHT: 178 EYE: BRO RESIDENCE ADDRESS: <b>10-LPIOR</b> EVERETT WA, 98201-1719 COUNTRY: USA *** DRIVER LICENSE DETAILS *** DRIVER LICENSE NON-COMMERCIAL CLASS: Not Licensed - Eligible DRIVER LICENSE COMMERCIAL CLASS: DRIVER AUTHORIZATION ID: <b>10-LPIOR</b> JURISDICTION AUTHORITY CODE: WA ISSUE DATE: 01-10-2019 EXPIRATION DATE: <b>10-LPIOR</b> 2023
09/05/2019 16:06:00	rrogers	KPD RRogers: Victim "Alex" Jasmine L.M. Betras (age 19) was patronizing public transit and had stopped off at the Kirkland Transit Center with associate <b>10-LPIOR</b> (age 17), who asked to "a hit" from his Caliburn vape device (which he had borrowed from his girlfriend). Contributing to the delinquency of a minor <b>10-LPIOR</b> several times before, he voluntarily handed the nicotine smoking device over to <b>10-LPIOR</b> who took his hit, but decided to keep the vape for his future use.

## Call Logs

Timestamp	User	Device	Type	Comments
09/05/2019 13:52:54	system	SRVTYCAD	Call Created	New call created. Call Type: <NEW CALL>, Location: 47.67645~-122.203234 (425) 655-8838
09/05/2019 13:52:54	system	SRVTYCAD	Person Added	Name: MOBILITY, AT&T
09/05/2019 13:52:54	eshavers		Incident Created	Added Incident Number, ORI: WA0170800, Number: 2019-00032605
09/05/2019 13:52:58	system	SRVTYCAD	Alerts Retrieval	Alerts Were Successfully Gathered For Location At Address 47.67645~-122.203234
09/05/2019 13:53:08	jkeegan	NW-5603	Location	Call Location Changed from 47.67645~-122.203234 to 202 3RD ST, KI (Peter Kirk Park)
09/05/2019 13:53:09	system	SRVTYCAD	Alerts Retrieval	Alerts Were Successfully Gathered For Location At Address 202 3RD ST
09/05/2019 13:53:37	jkeegan	NW-5603	Call Type	Police Call Type Changed From <NEW CALL> To CallType: Theft, Status: New, Priority: New
09/05/2019 13:53:44	jkeegan	NW-5603	Call Updated	Police Priority changed from New to 3
09/05/2019 13:53:44	jkeegan	NW-5603	Call Updated	Police Call Status Changed from New to 3
09/05/2019 13:53:47	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	OCCD 2 MIN AGO
09/05/2019 13:54:01	jrandall	NW-5602	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 13:54:06	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	RP GAVE SUBJ CALIBURN VAPE
09/05/2019 13:54:23	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	WHEN ASKED FOR IT BACK - SAID "F** YOU" AND RAN OFF
09/05/2019 13:54:32	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	UNK WEAPS
09/05/2019 13:54:41	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	UNK VICSA/HBD
09/05/2019 13:55:44	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	LSH NB ON 3RD ST
09/05/2019 13:56:14	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	WM 18 508 BUN WHITE SHIRT GREY JEANS
09/05/2019 13:56:39	jkeegan	NW-5603	Person Updated	Name: BEATRICE, JASMINE
09/05/2019 13:56:49	jkeegan	NW-5603	Person Updated	Name: BETRAS, JASMINE
09/05/2019 13:56:51	jkeegan	NW-5603	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 13:57:34	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	RP SAYS THIS SUBJ IS KNOWN FOR "JUMPING PEOPLE"
09/05/2019 13:57:40	jkeegan	NW-5603	Narrative Added	UNK NAME
09/05/2019 14:00:10	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 14:00:25	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 14:00:59	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	POSS RELATED TO CFS 272
09/05/2019 14:01:11	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	202 3RD ST
09/05/2019 14:01:14	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	peter kirkp park
09/05/2019 14:01:20	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	BETRAS, JASMINE (425) 655-8838
09/05/2019 14:02:09	jrandall	NW-5602	Call Updated	Police Priority changed from 3 to S3
09/05/2019 14:02:09	jrandall	NW-5602	Call Updated	Police Call Status Changed from 3 to S3
09/05/2019 14:10:44	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	RP CALLING BACK
09/05/2019 14:11:01	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	MALE WENT INTO THE TO THE KIRKLAND TEEN UNION BUILDING
09/05/2019 14:11:16	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	RP IS AT THE TRANSIT CENTER, BUS BAY 2
09/05/2019 14:11:50	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	MALE WAS WITH 3 OR 4 OTHERS, UNK NAMES
09/05/2019 14:12:09	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	OHTER MALES WERE BMJ'SONE WEARING A STRIPED SWEATSHIRT
09/05/2019 14:12:45	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	RP WALKING OVER TO MARKET ON CENTRAL
09/05/2019 14:15:26	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K2 DOES HE WANT CONTACT
09/05/2019 14:17:00	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	CALLED RP BACK- IS REQ CONTACT BY PHONE
09/05/2019 14:17:40	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K2- IF HE WANTS TO PRESS CHARGES, HAVE HIM MEET AT KTUB
09/05/2019 14:19:33	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	RP DOESN'T WANT TO PRES CHARGES, JUST WANTS ITEMS BACK
09/05/2019 14:21:39	jrandall	NW-5602	Narrative Added	RP WILL FILE REPORT ONLINE FOR THE VAPE PEN
09/05/2019 14:22:53	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K2 KTUB IS CLOSED. HAVE HIM REPORT ONLINE
09/05/2019 14:23:17	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Cleared	Close Call
09/05/2019 14:23:17	eshavers	NW-5642	Disposition Changed	Added: II Count 1
09/05/2019 15:04:41	system	SRVTYCAD	Alerts Retrieval	Alerts Were Successfully Gathered For Location At Address 202 3RD ST
09/05/2019 15:04:41	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Reactivated-closed in error	
09/05/2019 15:04:44	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Ready for Dispatch	Call marked ready for dispatch
09/05/2019 15:04:44	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Enroute (Status Override)
09/05/2019 15:04:44	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Location	Unit 2K2 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared
09/05/2019 15:04:58	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K2 WITH THE VICTIM. SUSP STILL POSS IN THE AREA
09/05/2019 15:05:00	eshavers	NW-5642	Alerts Accessed	Viewed Alerts Tab
09/05/2019 15:05:02	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Arrived
09/05/2019 15:13:09	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Code 4
09/05/2019 15:16:26	eshavers	NW-5642	Narrative Added	2K2 SUSP IS GOA. CLEARING THE PARK
09/05/2019 15:18:32	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Available for calls
09/05/2019 15:38:16	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed To 2k2 rr
09/05/2019 15:52:51	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Dispatched
09/05/2019 15:52:51	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Location	Unit 2K2 Secondary Location: Secondary Location Cleared Performed by Mobile Unit 2K2
09/05/2019 15:53:00	eshavers	NW-5642	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Enroute
09/05/2019 15:53:00	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Arrived
09/05/2019 15:53:07	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Nature Of Call Changed From 2k2 rr To
09/05/2019 15:53:08	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Police Priority changed from S3 to 3
09/05/2019 15:53:08	eshavers	NW-5642	Call Updated	Police Call Status Changed from S3 to 3
09/05/2019 15:59:15	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Arrived
09/05/2019 15:59:16	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Enroute
09/05/2019 15:59:17	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Arrived
09/05/2019 15:59:18	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Enroute
09/05/2019 15:59:23	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Arrived
09/05/2019 16:00:14	rrogers	MDC-8451	Narrative Added	VICTIM = <b>10-LPIOR</b> DATE OF BIRTH: <b>10-LPIOR</b> GENDER: F HEIGHT: 5.03 WEIGHT: 178 EYE: BRO RESIDENCE ADDRESS: <b>10-LPIOR</b> EVERETT WA, 98201-1719 COUNTRY: USA *** DRIVER LICENSE DETAILS *** DRIVER LICENSE NON-COMMERCIAL CLASS: Not Licensed - Eligible DRIVER LICENSE COMMERCIAL CLASS: DRIVER AUTHORIZATION ID: <b>10-LPIOR</b> JURISDICTION AUTHORITY CODE: WA ISSUE DATE: 01-10-2019 EXPIRATION DATE: <b>10-LPIOR</b> 2023
09/05/2019 16:06:00	rrogers	MDC-8451	Narrative Added	KPD RRogers: Victim "Alex" Jasmine L.M. Betras (age 19) was patronizing public transit and had stopped off at the Kirkland Transit Center with associate <b>10-LPIOR</b> (age 17), who asked to "a hit" from his Caliburn vape device (which he had borrowed from his girlfriend). Contributing to the delinquency of a minor <b>10-LPIOR</b> several times before, he voluntarily handed the nicotine smoking device over to <b>10-LPIOR</b> who took his hit, but decided to keep the vape for his future use.
09/05/2019 16:06:12	rrogers	MDC-8451	Disposition Changed	Added: RR Count 1
09/05/2019 16:06:12	rrogers	MDC-8451	Call Cleared	Close Call
09/05/2019 16:06:12	rrogers	MDC-8451	Unit Status Action	Unit 2K2 Available for calls

Incident Numbers			
------------------	--	--	--

Incident 2019-00032605	Agency Kirkland Police Department	ID WA0170800	Call Type Theft
---------------------------	--------------------------------------	-----------------	--------------------

**INTERVIEW WITH ANTIONE JACKSON**

**Q=Sgt. Randi Crocker**

**A=Antione Jackson**

Q: Okay. So this is Sergeant Randi Crocker with the Kirkland Police Department. And I'm here at KTUB which is located at 348 Kirkland Ave. And it is the, um, Kirkland Team Union Building with the YMCA.

A: Um, correct.

Q: Okay. And I am here with Antione Jackson.

A: Yes.

Q: Would you, um, go ahead and state your name and can you spell your last name and give me your date of birth?

A: Sure thing. My name's Antione Jackson. I am, uh, my name is A-N-T-I-O-N-E. Last name Jackson. And I am the program director here. I mean, I'm program director at YMCA KTUB.

Q: Okay. And did you state your date of birth?

A: Uh, I'm okay. I don't know why I need to state my date of birth for.

Q: Okay. Just for identification purposes.

A: Well, you guys know I'm the program director here. So the - I think that's all the information that you guys really need right now.

Q: Okay. Um, and how long have you been working as the program director?

A: Uh, about two years.

Q: Have you always been here at KTUB?

A: Have I always been here at KTUB? Like, having been workin' with the Y?

46 Q: Yeah.  
47  
48 A: Uh, yes. I've always been at this facility since working with the Y. Mm-hm.  
49  
50 Q: Okay. So you've worked with the Y for two years and at KTUB for the two  
51 years.  
52  
53 A: Yes.  
54  
55 Q: Okay. Um, and so you were working last week on Aug, uh, September 5?  
56  
57 A: Yes.  
58  
59 Q: When the incident that we're gonna talk about occurred?  
60  
61 A: Yes.  
62  
63 Q: Okay. And can you tell me about what time of day that was?  
64  
65 A: 2:00 - 2:00 pm.  
66  
67 Q: What time do you guys open for business?  
68  
69 A: 2:00 pm.  
70  
71 Q: Oh, okay.  
72  
73 A: Mm-hm.  
74  
75 Q: Okay.  
76  
77 A: Or for drop in - for a drop in facility for the youth. But we're open about  
78 11:00 just to public - public area information and things like that. So we  
79 usually - we are drop in - we're mainly a drop in facility for teens. But we  
80 don't open for teens until 2:00 pm - 'til after school hours.  
81  
82 Q: Okay.  
83  
84 A: And in the summer time we open a little earlier. But we'll usually have a staff  
85 in the building for, uh, a lotta times we'll do public. We - we can, um, we  
86 team up with the community to do public events. Um...  
87  
88 Q: Mm-hm.  
89  
90 A: To do fundraising and things like that. And so we're - there's a staff in hand



91 and the doors are open for, uh, public to come in just ask questions, inquiries  
92 and things like that.

93  
94 Q: Okay. So um, last week, the 5th was a Thursday. Um, kids are back in school  
95 now.

96  
97 A: Mm-hm.

98  
99 Q: So, um, your - your normal hours where your doors are unlocked starts at  
100 2:00.

101  
102 A: 2:00 pm for the youth. yeah.

103  
104 Q: But your employees were here earlier than two for drop-ins?

105  
106 A: I was here myself. We were all here.

107  
108 Q: Uh-huh.

109  
110 A: For everyone that was here for inter - we were doin' interviews for an open  
111 position.

112  
113 Q: Okay.

114  
115 A: Mm-hm.

116  
117 Q: Okay. But normally - describe that drop in process again.

118  
119 A: So at 2:00 pm we open our doors for youth from 13 to 19. Uh...

120  
121 Q: Okay.

122  
123 A: ...before after - so - or, like, we're a drop in facility for youth 13 to 19.

124  
125 Q: Okay. Oh, I see.

126  
127 A: We don't - we keep our doors closed until after school because of course we  
128 don't want any - we want youth in school. We don't want them here.

129  
130 Q: Okay.

131  
132 A: You know. We don't want them to skip school and come - think they can  
133 come down here and hang out and things like that.

134  
135 Q: Sure. Okay. So, um, so on that day around 2:00.

136  
137 A: Mm-hm.  
138  
139 Q: You were here working. And were - who were the other employees that were  
140 here?  
141  
142 A: Myself, (Cameron Jensen), uh, our executive (Heather). Um, (Segaylese) -  
143 I'm gonna butcher her name again.  
144  
145 Q: Mm-hm.  
146  
147 A: Uh, as well as our friends of youth intern (Steven), uh, (Gravin) was here as  
148 well.  
149  
150 Q: Okay. And then, um, so doors were unlocked at two.  
151  
152 A: Doors were not unlocked. I had given (Steven), uh, actually instructions not to  
153 open the doors.  
154  
155 Q: Mm-hm.  
156  
157 A: So the doors were not unlocked.  
158  
159 Q: Okay.  
160  
161 A: Um, the doors were locked. Now, we allowed a youth to come in who is a  
162 regular to use the facility and use the studio.  
163  
164 Q: Mm-hm.  
165  
166 A: Um, about 2:05. (Steven) had let me had - came, um, to - we were in this  
167 room. Um, we were giving a interview, uh, to one of the candidates. About  
168 2:05 (Steven) came in and let me know that some youth had, uh, entered the  
169 building and that they were in the music studio.  
170  
171 Q: Mm-hm.  
172  
173 A: And I let him know 'cause I knew who the youth were. Um, I told him that  
174 it's okay. Just to monitor the youth. And, uh, let me know if you need any  
175 assistance. Um, (Steven) said, "Okay," uh, and walked back to the studio.  
176 Maybe two minutes later officers rushed past the door - two officers rushed  
177 past the door. And so at that point immediately I got up to walk in and go see  
178 what the - the situation was.  
179  
180 Q: Mm-hm.

181  
182 A: As soon as I came to the corner I heard a huge bang and then I looked and I  
183 seen - I believe it was officer, I don't have his name - one second. Officer  
184 (Miller)...

185  
186 Q: Mm-hm.

187  
188 A: ...uh, slammed (14-Juv Suspect) ah to the floor and slammed his knee in his back,  
189 uh, pretty hard. I being - would've being in sim- uh, similar situations myself I  
190 already knew to give the officer space. And I didn't wanna make him feel like,  
191 ah, anyone else around him was a threat. And so I announced myself to the  
192 officer. I told him, "My name's Antione Jackson. I am the current program  
193 director here YMCA KTUB. Can you let me know what's going on so we can  
194 try to find a resolution that doesn't involve any youth gettin' hurt."

195  
196 Q: Mm-hm.

197  
198 A: Uh, your officer immediately drew his taser, immediately started yelling,  
199 "Back the F up."

200  
201 Q: Mm-hm.

202  
203 A: Uh, "Get outta my face. Back the F up or I'm gonna tase everyone."

204  
205 Q: Mm-hm.

206  
207 A: Um, he had at least six feet, uh, space between myself and him.

208  
209 Q: Mm-hm.

210  
211 A: Um, because I did not want to encroach or make him feel like he was  
212 threatened.

213  
214 Q: Mm-hm.

215  
216 A: Um, I - I announced myself again to him, let him know that I was the program  
217 director here. Um, and then like, "Can we come - can we talk and can you let  
218 me know who you're lookin' for so we can make sure we have the right  
219 individual." And then again he tells me to back the F up and he points his  
220 taser at me and tells me he's gonna tase me.

221  
222 Q: Mm-hm.

223  
224 A: Um, and at this point it was Officer (Rogers), um, put, um, (14-Juv Suspect) in hand  
225 cuffs - uh, was puttin' (14-Juv Suspect) in hand cuffs. And, uh, they picked him up.

226 Uh, then they started - the officers started to approach us and so we started  
227 giving them more space and backing up.

228  
229 Q: Mm-hm.

230  
231 A: Um, I again pronounced - announced him and tell - told your Officer (Miller)  
232 who I was. He didn't care. He pointed the taser at me again and told me to  
233 back the F up or he was gonna tase me. Then he pushed me.

234  
235 Q: Mm-hm.

236  
237 A: Um, and of course, like, uh, you know, I was upset about it but, you know, it's  
238 a officer. I'm not gonna try to - I'm not tryin' to escalate the situation. My job  
239 here is to deescalate any situation that comes - that comes in our hand. And so  
240 I asked for his - I was like, "Okay. 'Cause I see you're not gonna cooperate.  
241 Then can I have your name and your badge number?" He didn't reply. He  
242 ignored it. He just cussed at us some more, made threats. Um, and then just...

243  
244 Q: What kind of threats?

245  
246 A: Just that he was gonna tase us. Just get the F away from me I'm gonna tase  
247 you.

248  
249 Q: Mm-hm.

250  
251 A: And - and he was saying this a lot to our intern. And - which is upsetting me  
252 'cause we work with a lotta at risk youth.

253  
254 Q: Mm-hm.

255  
256 A: Um, and one of the reasons why we bring on interns along with partnership  
257 with friends of youth is because friends of youth gets in the at risk youth who  
258 need assistance in finding jobs.

259  
260 Q: Mm-hm.

261  
262 A: And so that we can place 'em in the right positions and give 'em the training  
263 that they need. And so here they threaten a youth who already had - who  
264 already has, um, issues he's dealing with. You know, from home, from - he's,  
265 uh, he's living in a shelter right now.

266  
267 Q: Mm-hm.

268  
269 A: And then this is now what he's currently dealing with. And so he was pretty  
270 shaken up about the scene. He was pretty shocked that the officer would treat

271 him that way. Um, and the rest of the youth in the building as well. Um, more  
272 so un- unfortunately I'm kinda used to the that situation.

273  
274 Q: Mm-hm.

275  
276 A: Um, and so when the officer's making threat and I asked him his badge  
277 number, he refused to give me his badge number and refused to give me his  
278 name. And then that's when we - I asked for a supervisor to be called down to  
279 the scene.

280  
281 Q: Mm-hm.

282  
283 A: And so that we could at least have a officer who was willing to speak and talk  
284 with us. Um, and then that's when Officer (Degarie).

285  
286 Q: Mm-hm. (Degarie).

287  
288 A: (Degarie), excuse me. That's when (Degarie) came down and he was a lot more  
289 reasonable. Um, then Officer (Miller) - uh, Officer (Rogers) was helpful as  
290 well. Officer (Rogers) wasn't, uh, hostile or anything. He was pretty calm,  
291 um, when dealing - when he came in and started dealing with everybody on  
292 the scene. He wasn't tryin' to escalate it. It was really just Officer (Miller).  
293 Officer (Miller) was the ones makin' the threats, uh, makin' everybody feel  
294 uncomfortable. Even when reminded that we were a teen facility.

295  
296 Q: Mm-hm.

297  
298 A: Like, this is a teen facility, like do - we're just here, you know, tryin' to help  
299 the kids as much as possible. Even if they do make mistakes our job is to try  
300 to find 'em the help that they need so we can help them not make that mistake  
301 again in the future.

302  
303 Q: Mm-hm.

304  
305 A: Uh, he just continued with his threats, uh, and just escalating the situation  
306 versus tryin' to deescalate the situation.

307  
308 Q: Okay. Wh- what exactly did you say to Officer (Miller)? All the things that  
309 you just said to me about what your facility...

310  
311 A: Yep.

312  
313 Q: ...the goal is during that whole time?

314  
315 A: I didn't say - only thing I said to Officer (Miller) was who I was and what my

316 position was. And so I let him know three times that I'm - my - my name and  
317 then who I was. That I'm the YMCA program director here.  
318  
319 Q: Okay.  
320  
321 A: And, um, and then that we need some information before, you know, you can  
322 just take kids out of the facility.  
323  
324 Q: Mm-hm.  
325  
326 A: Um, and then he just wasn't tryin' to reply in anything. He just - he felt like - I  
327 guess he felt like everyone around his was threats. I'm really surprised that he  
328 felt that way. Um, and he said the youth tried to run.  
329  
330 Q: Mm-hm.  
331  
332 A: From the - the building. But we have cameras.  
333  
334 Q: Did you already look at the cameras?  
335  
336 A: I did.  
337  
338 Q: Okay.  
339  
340 A: We have cameras in the facility.  
341  
342 Q: Okay. Maybe I can look at the cameras today, too?  
343  
344 A: Um, prob- I could probably send your footage. Possibly could - probably send  
345 you the footage.  
346  
347 Q: Okay.  
348  
349 A: Yeah. But so we have cameras in the building.  
350  
351 Q: Mm-hm.  
352  
353 A: And so, like, if you guys do, I'm sure we - we can have our, uh, my executive  
354 send you guys over the footage and so you guys can take a look at it and see  
355 how the scene went down.  
356  
357 Q: Okay.  
358  
359 A: And operate it. Because our biggest issue - I, um, personally wanna strengthen  
360 our relationship with the PD. Because, you know, we're all on the same team

361 and we're all part of it - especially when it comes to working with the youth.  
362 And the youth are right now are having a hard time just relating with the  
363 officers in general. Just trusting the officers. And then it's causing a lotta  
364 tension. When the officers do come around then that's not something - that's  
365 not, uh, that's not healthy environment anybody wants to be in.  
366  
367 Q: Mm-hm.  
368  
369 A: And so we're tryin' to come up with solutions to, you know, to strengthen that  
370 relationship. And then this just wasn't - this was something that didn't help  
371 that at all.  
372  
373 Q: Okay.  
374  
375 A: You know.  
376  
377 Q: So, um, let's just go back everything.  
378  
379 A: Mm-hm.  
380  
381 Q: Through everything if you wouldn't mind. And let's just go with the - the  
382 facts of what occurred.  
383  
384 A: Sure.  
385  
386 Q: And - and, um, less of the background about what - what you're trying to  
387 accomplish here at - at KTUB.  
388  
389 A: Sure.  
390  
391 Q: Okay. So, um, we're sitting in a conference room.  
392  
393 A: Mm-hm.  
394  
395 Q: Right now. Kind of mid span of the building.  
396  
397 A: Yep.  
398  
399 Q: And you said you were in here in this room during at interview.  
400  
401 A: Yes.  
402  
403 Q: And (Steven) came in and said, "Hey, I let - I just wanna let you know I let  
404 some youths into the music room."  
405

406 A: Yes. Into the music studio.  
407  
408 Q: Okay.  
409  
410 A: Mm-hm.  
411  
412 Q: Music studio. And did he name them or did you see them?  
413  
414 A: I had already seen the youth prior to them entering the building. So I seen the  
415 youth outside waiting for us to open.  
416  
417 Q: Okay.  
418  
419 A: And then (Steven) let 'em into the music studio.  
420  
421 Q: How many of them were there?  
422  
423 A: Four.  
424  
425 Q: Okay. And you recognized them as being...  
426  
427 A: Three. Mm-hm.  
428  
429 Q: You recognized three of - as being here before?  
430  
431 A: Exactly. Mm-hm.  
432  
433 Q: Okay. And so those were the four youths that were here when this thing went  
434 down with Officer (Miller)?  
435  
436 A: Correct.  
437  
438 Q: Okay. And who were those kids?  
439  
440 A: Um, all of them that was - (14-Juv Suspect) was the one that they had on the ground.  
441  
442 Q: Mm-hm.  
443  
444 A: Uh, (12-Juv Vic/Witness) (12-Juv Vic/Witness) and (12-Juv Vic/Witness)  
445  
446 Q: Do you have last names for these kids?  
447  
448 A: Do not.  
449  
450 Q: No.



451  
452 A: No at - I mean, not off the top of my head.  
453  
454 Q: Okay.  
455  
456 A: I mean...  
457  
458 Q: So all four of them went into the music room?  
459  
460 A: Yes.  
461  
462 Q: Music studio. Okay. And you - you didn't have any other kids here that you  
463 know of.  
464  
465 A: No.  
466  
467 Q: Okay.  
468  
469 A: Not in that - not that was involved - directly involved, no.  
470  
471 Q: Okay. But there were any other kids that saw?  
472  
473 A: Uh, there might've been one or two who saw the incident outside and it - it  
474 kind - it started tryin' to move. Because it moved from the studio...  
475  
476 Q: Mm-hm.  
477  
478 A: ...to out that way. But at this time I was dealing with the officers, so...  
479  
480 Q: Sure.  
481  
482 A: It was to regulate...  
483  
484 Q: Okay. So just inside were the kids.  
485  
486 A: Correct.  
487  
488 Q: Okay. So then, um, you saw the four kids go to the mu- music studio.  
489  
490 A: Yep.  
491  
492 Q: And then you looked over and you saw an officer pass by this door here.  
493  
494 A: Two.  
495

496 Q: Which is all glass.  
497  
498 A: Correct.  
499  
500 Q: You saw two officers.  
501  
502 A: Okay.  
503  
504 Q: And then - so that's when you got up to go see what's goin' on?  
505  
506 A: Mm-hm.  
507  
508 Q: And then as you turned the corner what did you see?  
509  
510 A: Officer - as I turned the corner Officer (Miller), uh, dropped his knee on the  
511 back of (14-Juv Suspect)  
512  
513 Q: Okay. And (14-Juv Suspect) was on the ground?  
514  
515 A: On the ground.  
516  
517 Q: Okay. Did you hear him giving (14-Juv Suspect) any commands?  
518  
519 A: No.  
520  
521 Q: Okay. Did you then address Officer (Miller)?  
522  
523 A: Yes.  
524  
525 Q: And that's when you said what to him?  
526  
527 A: That my name's Antione Jackson and I am the current program director for  
528 YMCA KTUB.  
529  
530 Q: Uh-huh.  
531  
532 A: The teen union facility. Can you let me what's going on so we can try to find a  
533 resolution that doesn't involve any youth getting harmed.  
534  
535 Q: Okay. That's what you remember saying to him.  
536  
537 A: That's exactly what I said to him.  
538  
539 Q: Okay. And what did he say back to you if anything?  
540

541 A: He said - he pulled his taser out and he said, "Back the fuck up."  
542  
543 Q: Okay.  
544  
545 A: He said, "I need everybody to back the fuck up."  
546  
547 Q: Okay.  
548  
549 A: "Get the fuck outta my face or I'm goin' to fuckin' tase you."  
550  
551 Q: Okay. And that was immediately right around the corner here.  
552  
553 A: Right around the corner.  
554  
555 Q: To the right. In this hallway right here.  
556  
557 A: Yeah. So I stopped directly as I came around the corner.  
558  
559 Q: Mm-hm.  
560  
561 A: And officers were about five or six feet away from me. And then...  
562  
563 Q: And so both officers were standing right there.  
564  
565 A: Both.  
566  
567 Q: Over (14-Juv Suspect)  
568  
569 A: With (14-Juv Suspect) on the ground.  
570  
571 Q: Okay.  
572  
573 A: Mm-hm.  
574  
575 Q: And who else was standing around?  
576  
577 A: Uh, (Steven), uh, (Heather) came. Um, and they were over here by that door.  
578 So they had not came around the corner. Uh, (Steven) was by the - (Steven)  
579 was by the art room. Uh, (Heather) was coming out. And, uh, the other youth  
580 were inside the studio.  
581  
582 Q: Okay. Um...  
583  
584 A: So there were three youth inside the studio. Uh, (14-Juv Suspect) was on the ground.  
585 My - I myself was looking at the two officers. And then, um, uh, (Steven) was

586 by the art room door.

587

588 Q: Okay. Did anybody else talk to Officer (Miller)?

589

590 A: No.

591

592 Q: So did the youth say anything to Officer (Miller)?

593

594 A: Uh, not to my recollection - besides he didn't try to run. Because Officer  
595 (Miller) said he tried to run. And then they said he didn't try to run. As soon  
596 as you opened the door you grabbed him.

597

598 Q: Mm-hm.

599

600 A: And then Officer (Miller) yelled, "Get the F back, everybody back up, get the  
601 F back, I'm going to tase you." Which to everybody's surprise because  
602 nobody was in his immediate vicinity. And to - no one was too more than  
603 three to four feet close to him. Or even approaching to threaten him.

604

605 Q: Okay.

606

607 A: So that's what was the shock into everybody was why would he immediately  
608 pull out his taser.

609

610 Q: Okay.

611

612 A: In the teen union building.

613

614 Q: And so then after that they handcuffed (I4-Juv Suspect)

615

616 A: They were in the midst of - if was Officer I believe (Rogers) was in the midst  
617 of handcuffing (I4-Juv Suspect)

618

619 Q: Okay.

620

621 A: Uh-huh.

622

623 Q: And then what?

624

625 A: And then they picked (I4-Juv Suspect) up. Um, I announced to my - again as we  
626 were already con- we had already established more space. And I announced to  
627 him again who I was, um, that my name's Antione Jackson. I am the current  
628 program director for YMCA KTUB.

629

630 Q: Mm-hm.

631  
632 A: Can you let me know what's going on. Um, because you're - now you're  
633 taking youth out of the facility and you have not giving us anything.  
634  
635 Q: Mm-hm.  
636  
637 A: And again, Officer (Miller) said the same thing -- back the F up, get the F  
638 outta my face or I'm gonna Fin' tase you.  
639  
640 Q: Okay.  
641  
642 A: Backed up again and let 'em know again that my name was Antione I'm the  
643 director...  
644  
645 Q: Where's this...  
646  
647 A: To here. This is the director here.  
648  
649 Q: ...occurring now?  
650  
651 A: Right here in my hallway right here.  
652  
653 Q: Okay. So any movement at all?  
654  
655 A: Uh, movement from myself and the officer with his taser pointed at  
656 everybody, yes. And so...  
657  
658 Q: Is he moving along the hallway?  
659  
660 A: He's moving along the hallway. We're backing away from them.  
661  
662 Q: Toward the door.  
663  
664 A: Right. Yeah.  
665  
666 Q: Okay.  
667  
668 A: Mm-hm.  
669  
670 Q: Okay. And...  
671  
672 A: And then so at this point we're by the door, um, myself and (Heather) are and,  
673 uh, (Cameron). 'Cause (Cameron)'s in here at the time in this room. Uh,  
674 (Heather) was in this room by the door now watching. And this is when  
675 Officer (Miller) pushed me and told me to back the F up or he was gonna tase

676 me.  
677  
678 Q: How did he push you?  
679  
680 A: He pushed me with his - I wanna say his right hand on my shoulder.  
681  
682 Q: Okay.  
683  
684 A: So just pushin' me outta the, you know. And I wasn't even approaching - he  
685 approached me to push me back.  
686  
687 Q: Okay.  
688  
689 A: He was on his way out.  
690  
691 Q: Mm-hm.  
692  
693 A: And then I'm explaining to him that what my position is. And so he takes a  
694 step toward - back towards me and pushes me. So where he could've  
695 continued to walk, he takes a step towards me and pushes me. And I wasn't  
696 even - I was - I was stationary.  
697  
698 Q: Okay. So and by that time I - did he have his taser put away?  
699  
700 A: No. He still had his taser out.  
701  
702 Q: So which hand was the taser in?  
703  
704 A: Um, it had to be in the left if he pushed me in the right.  
705  
706 Q: Okay. How was he holding onto the person who was arrested?  
707  
708 A: That was Officer (Rogers).  
709  
710 Q: Okay.  
711  
712 A: And - and him. He had, so, yeah. And then we have the tape so...  
713  
714 Q: Okay.  
715  
716 A: We can - we can review the - the security footage.  
717  
718 Q: Did you ever see, um, the taser on?  
719  
720 A: Uh, honestly I wasn't looking for the taser to be on. I was worried about the

721 youth that were behind him. So I made sure that they were backing up. So  
722 immediately when he said back the F up or I'm gonna Fin' tase you, I told the  
723 youth to back up again.

724  
725 Q: Okay.

726  
727 A: And then I explained to him my name. He said back the F up again and I even  
728 told the youth to back up again. And then when, uh, one of the officers was  
729 like, "Oh, he tried to run." And then the kids were kinda like, you know, when  
730 they heard that, you know like, "He didn't try to run." Told 'em again, "Calm  
731 down. Back up. We'll figure this out."

732  
733 Q: Did the kids back up?

734  
735 A: Yeah. The kids - the kids were pretty good into being, um, as, uh, reasonable  
736 as possible of the situation. You know. Especially with the officer and  
737 knowing, you know, that the officer seemed a little uncomfortable in the  
738 situation.

739  
740 Q: So you - you say the kids were being as reasonable as possible in the situation.  
741 What do you - what does that mean?

742  
743 A: Uh, well, when you're makin' music in a music studio and then all of a  
744 sudden the door gets yanked open and your friend gets, you know, slammed  
745 on the ground.

746  
747 Q: Mm-hm.

748  
749 A: You know, that's pretty jarring.

750  
751 Q: Mm-hm.

752  
753 A: So, I mean. And if...

754  
755 Q: So what were the youths doing?

756  
757 A: They were shocked.

758  
759 Q: Uh-huh.

760  
761 A: That he had a taser pointing at 'em.

762  
763 Q: Okay. They were shocked.

764  
765 A: They weren't goin' any...

766  
767 Q: But what were they doing?  
768  
769 A: Yeah, they weren't. like...  
770  
771 Q: Antione.  
772  
773 A: Oh, yelling.  
774  
775 Q: They were yelling.  
776  
777 A: That you - he didn't try to run. So that was about it. That he didn't try to run.  
778  
779 Q: Okay. Did they use any foul language?  
780  
781 A: No. Not that I can hear. Nothing like...  
782  
783 Q: Does (unintelligible).  
784  
785 A: Yes. Nothing that would've made the officer feel threatened.  
786  
787 Q: Okay.  
788  
789 A: Nothin' like - they never pointed, like, anything in his direction. They never,  
790 like, called him, like, out of his name, you're Fin' this or you're bet a thing, or  
791 never - they never said they were gonna hit him or harm him. They never did  
792 anything...  
793  
794 Q: Did they get close?  
795  
796 A: No.  
797  
798 Q: Did they get loud?  
799  
800 A: Outside, yes. Outside, absolutely.  
801  
802 Q: What happened outside?  
803  
804 A: Uh, outside when, uh, they put in - (14-Juv Suspect) in the car and the officer - and  
805 Officer (Rogers) - we were talking to him about it. The kids were upset that  
806 their friend was getting arrested. And so...  
807  
808 Q: Mm-hm.  
809  
810 A: They were, you know, um, yelling why is he arrested and you guys should let



811 him up.  
812  
813 Q: Okay. Um, are - are these youths related to (14-Juv Suspect) or just friends?  
814  
815 A: Yes. One was I believe his cousin - family member.  
816  
817 Q: Okay. Do you know which one?  
818  
819 A: Not for certain. I believe it could've been, um, (12-Juv Vic/Witness)  
820  
821 Q: Mm-hm.  
822  
823 A: But I would have to double check.  
824  
825 Q: Okay.  
826  
827 A: It was the first time actually I've seen (14-Juv Suspect) myself.  
828  
829 Q: Okay. Um, so again with the taser, you know, if it's on there will be...  
830  
831 A: A red light.  
832  
833 Q: ...either, yeah.  
834  
835 A: Mm-hm.  
836  
837 Q: Did you see that?  
838  
839 A: Uh, possibly. I - I'm not 100% if it was on or off. But I do kinda remember  
840 seeing a light. But I'm not gonna say that 100%. Because there was so much  
841 goin' on. I - see I was worried about the officer shootin' one of the kids with a  
842 taser.  
843  
844 Q: Was he ever pointed the taser...  
845  
846 A: Yes.  
847  
848 Q: ...at the kids?  
849  
850 A: Multiple times.  
851  
852 Q: Okay. And he pointed at you, too?  
853  
854 A: Yeah.  
855

856 Q: Okay. All right. Um, after this occurred, did you talk to the youths after the  
857 officers left?  
858  
859 A: Yep. My - we have a counselor her as well.  
860  
861 Q: Mm-hm.  
862  
863 A: Um, and so after that it was more so just talking to the youth about, uh, how  
864 we can have a better relationship with the Kirkland PD.  
865  
866 Q: Mm-hm.  
867  
868 A: Um, versus them saying, you know, the Kirkland PD suck and also the stuff  
869 like that. 'Cause as for us it was tryin' to help them not label every officer as  
870 that.  
871  
872 Q: Mm-hm.  
873  
874 A: Is that because again, Officer (Rogers), uh, was col - Officer (Rogers) was  
875 quite calm in the situation versus, uh, I guess, his partner. He was will (Miller)  
876 who was really i- irate in the situation. And to what's, uh, the - is it (Degreed).  
877  
878 Q: (Degare).  
879  
880 A: (Degare), excuse me - thank you. What (Degare) told me is that he had just  
881 got off of night shift. And that's why Officer (Miller) was upset is 'cause he  
882 had just got off of night shift. And so he was kinda, uh, on the edge.  
883  
884 Q: Oh, okay.  
885  
886 A: And so that's to our surprise was, well, why would he be on shift if he's on  
887 the edge.  
888  
889 Q: Um, did, uh, (Degare) or (Rogers) ex - or (Miller) explain to you why  
890 **(14-Juv Suspect)** was under arrest?  
891  
892 A: Uh, they said he had stolen a tip jar.  
893  
894 Q: Mm-hm. Okay. That's all?  
895  
896 A: That's it.  
897  
898 Q: Okay. Um, all right. Anything else you wanna add about this?  
899  
900 A: Uh, no, not on my end. Uh, again, uh for me as a program director it's, uh, it's

901 little discon- it's dis- it's concerning for me myself. Because the youth who  
902 are involved were all African American.  
903  
904 Q: Mm-hm.  
905  
906 A: And the moment when I al- allowed your officer to know who I was in a nice  
907 calm voice.  
908  
909 Q: Mm-hm.  
910  
911 A: And cool, collected. Because as a African American male I've experienced it  
912 quite a bit. And to be 100% honest I was already more prepared and knew  
913 what to do in the situation to definitely give the officer his space. And  
914 definitely not to make the officer feel threatened. Especially if - that I was a  
915 threat.  
916  
917 Q: Mm-hm.  
918  
919 A: And so for your officer to respond like that after I responded in my way was  
920 completely concerning. And then...  
921  
922 Q: Okay. I have a question for you. Um, you said, uh, so the door was locked and  
923 you allowed the kids in. (Steven) right?  
924  
925 A: Yep.  
926  
927 Q: The intern. And then so after the kids came in then the door was locked again  
928 and so (Steven) then allowed the officers in.  
929  
930 A: No. (Steven) was over here. And so what I believe had happened was - and  
931 we'll have to review the tapes, is that one of our youth was leaving the  
932 building - he was in the building.  
933  
934 Q: Mm-hm.  
935  
936 A: And then that's when the officers came in.  
937  
938 Q: Okay. Um...  
939  
940 A: And then (Steven) approached the officers to ask them if they can help them.  
941 And (Steven) let me know that the officers just barged past and straight to the  
942 door.  
943  
944 Q: Mm-hm.  
945

946 A: That's when I got up to go see (Steven) - to go see what was goin' on.

947  
948 Q: Okay. All right. Um, anything else you wanna tell me about the situation?

949  
950 A: No.

951  
952 Q: That we haven't already covered?

953  
954 A: No, that's pretty it - pretty it - pretty much it.

955  
956 Q: Okay. All right. Well, I appreciate your time. We'll go ahead and end this.  
957 Again, it is, um, Friday, September 13. It is 4:30 pm. Thank you very much.

958  
959 A: No problem.

960  
961  
962 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate  
963 transcription.

964 Signed \_\_\_\_\_

INTERVIEW WITH CAMERON JENSEN

Q=Sgt. Randi Crocker

A=Cameron Jensen

- 1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12 Q: Okay, ah, this is Sergeant Randi Crocker, I'm at the Kirkland Police  
13 Department, and I have on my work cell phone on speaker, Mr. Cameron  
14 Jensen. And today is Friday, September 20, 2019 and the time is 12:06 pm.  
15 Cameron, would you state your name, please?  
16  
17 A: My name is Cameron Jensen.  
18  
19 Q: And can you spell your last name and give me your date of birth.  
20  
21 A: Ah, Jensen is spelled J-E-N-S-E-N, my date of birth is June 9, 1993.  
22  
23 Q: Okay and do I have your permission to record this interview?  
24  
25 A: Yes, you do.  
26  
27 Q: Thank you. Okay, so I'm talking to you today, um, as you are an employee of  
28 the YMCA and you work at KTUB, is that right?  
29  
30 A: That is correct.  
31  
32 Q: What is your role there?  
33  
34 A: I'm the Program Coordinator at KTUB, I help bring in outside, ah, workshops  
35 and myself. I put on tech programs.  
36  
37 Q: Okay. Do you, what are your hours and your days?  
38  
39 A: Ah, my days are Monday through Friday, and my hours are a little bit flexible,  
40 typically, they're from 12:00 to 7:00 pm. Ah, Wednesday's, because we close  
41 early, I'm only there until 6:00 pm. Ah, but Fridays, because we close late,  
42 I'm there until 8:00 pm.  
43  
44 Q: Okay. Thank you. And, um, we're talking today about an incident that  
45 occurred at KTUB, um, in Kirkland and also, I'd like to, um, state the address.

46 It's 348 Kirkland Avenue, right?

47

48 A: Mm-hm, that's correct.

49

50 Q: Okay. So, we're talking about an incident that occurred at KTUB where a  
51 couple of Kirkland Police Department - or Police Officers entered KTUB and  
52 made an arrest there. Were you there that day?

53

54 A: I was there that day.

55

56 Q: Okay and we're talking about Thursday, September 5, at about 2:00 pm, is  
57 that right?

58

59 A: That's correct.

60

61 Q: Okay. So, um, can you start by telling me, from your perspective what  
62 happened that day, um, can you start, ah, with what time you arrived and what  
63 you were doing there?

64

65 A: So, I arrived at about - I wanna say 11:00 am. Because we had a interview for  
66 a potential part time staff to bring her on to help develop some art programs.

67

68 Q: Mm-hm.

69

70 A: Um, so, before then, I was just printing out resumes, making sure that  
71 everyone had the necessary materials, like interview questions, stuff like that.  
72 Um, and that's pretty much what I was doing until the interview started. Um,  
73 and then at that point, we were just going through the typical interview, just  
74 asking questions, you know, poking and prodding, seeing if she - if she'd be a  
75 good fit for the facility. And, um, during the interview, ah, me, Antione, and  
76 Heather who was also there. Ah, we noticed, um, some police officers just out  
77 of the window that's attached to our door. We got a small little window, you  
78 know, on the door and like, you know, regular classroom setting.

79

80 Q: Mm-hm.

81

82 A: Um, and we noticed some, a couple police officers walking through. Um, and,  
83 you know, no one was really in the building at the time, ah, other than  
84 (Steven) our, ah, in- ah, who was our intern at the time. Um, so we were a  
85 little confused as to why there was some police officers in there, because, you  
86 know, we weren't open at the time. And, um, my boss asked me to go check it  
87 out, so I got up, headed outside just to see what was going on. Um, when I  
88 turned the corner to see, you know, what was happening. I saw one of the  
89 officers - I didn't get his name, unfortunately. Um, take down this, ah, young  
90 African American child, um, first thing I did, was just ask like, "Hey, what's

91 going on?" I just wanted to know like, what was happening, ah, at that point  
92 the officer is too concerned with, you know, taking down this child. Um, and  
93 you know, ah, at that point, because I know I couldn't get any sort of  
94 information from the officer, because he was still focused on taking down this  
95 young kid. Um, I went and grabbed my boss Antione, asked him to help me  
96 out. He came out, calm and collected - did the same thing, just sort of asked,  
97 you know, "What's going on? Why are you taking this kid down? You know,  
98 we're not open yet." Um, and at that point when Antione started asking, um, a  
99 couple of the youths who were associated with this kid, they were friends with  
100 him. Um, they also just asked the officer, like, "Why are you taking him  
101 down? What's going on, we just wanna know, what's happening." But at that  
102 point, the officer was just not listening to anything that we were saying. Or  
103 answering any of the questions. Um, he had just thrown the kid on the ground,  
104 put a knee in his back from what - from what I remember. Um, cuffed him and  
105 then once he had them in cuffs, he stood him up, ah, at that point we were still  
106 just asking the officer, "What's going on, why are you taking him? Because,  
107 you know, we're not open at this time, um, you need to ask our permission to  
108 come in." Ah, the other kids had asked permission and we let them in. Um, so  
109 we just wanted to know what - what was going on. Um, but as he got the kid  
110 up and started walking him around, um, it became a little bit more tense. Um,  
111 the - the - the volume of the voices just got a little bit louder and at that point,  
112 ah, the officer took out a taser and threatened to tase, um, both, you know, the  
113 - the youths around and my boss Antione. Um, who also happens to be  
114 African American. Or for some reason, ah, he didn't point the taser at me.  
115 which I thought was pretty funny. Um, and he started cursing at my boss and  
116 the kids, um, saying that he doesn't have to answer to any - to any of you. At  
117 least that was to, um, to what I remember him saying. But, you know, it all  
118 happened very quickly.

119  
120 Q: Mm-hm.

121  
122 A: Um, and then at that point, um, my boss was asking for badge numbers. Ah,  
123 the other officer was still yelling at him, saying, "Oh, yeah, you can take it.  
124 You can take it." Um, and then at that point, they left the facility, the kid, um,  
125 the - the officer left the facility with the kid. The other officer left with them  
126 and then all the other, um, all the other kids went outside with them. At that  
127 point, I went back into our interview room to just, ah, talk with the person we  
128 were giving the interview with. Just saying, "Hey, I'm so sorry you had to see  
129 this, this isn't a typical day." Um, and after that, I pretty much just stayed  
130 inside, made sure everything was good to go inside KTUB and allowed my  
131 boss and (Heather), the other YMCA Staff to, um, handle what was going on  
132 outside with the police.

133  
134 Q: Okay. Ah, what time did the interview start that day?

135

136 A: Um, I would have to pull up the email, um, 'cause I can't remember off the  
137 top of my head. I wanna say either 11:30 or 12:00, but I - I have it written  
138 down in my email.  
139

140 Q: Okay. So, how long do the interviews typically last?  
141

142 A: Um, they last anywhere between like, 20 to 30 minutes. Ah, it depends on,  
143 you know, how long it takes the person to answer the question, you know, if it  
144 becomes a little long winded. If there's any more questions that we want to  
145 add, but typically around 20 to 30 minutes.  
146

147 Q: Okay. So, never the less, though, ah, when the officers arrived, you were still  
148 in the interview?  
149

150 A: Yeah - yeah, we were all...  
151

152 Q: Okay.  
153

154 A: ...still in the interview.  
155

156 Q: And so, this was a Thursday, and so does KTUB, um, open at 2:00?  
157

158 A: On Thursdays, yes. We open at 2 o'clock.  
159

160 Q: Okay. And so, um, just by looking at the notes from the, um, police call, I  
161 think officers went in around like, 2:00 somet- somewhere between 2:15 and  
162 2:25.  
163

164 A: Okay.  
165

166 Q: So, um, you said that you and Antione and (Heather) were in the interview  
167 and then (Steven) the intern, was there too?  
168

169 A: Yes.  
170

171 Q: Do you know what his last name is?  
172

173 A: I unfortunately don't know his last name.  
174

175 Q: Okay. Um, and then, ah, so - so since KTUB was open for business at 2:00,  
176 that's why the other, um, kids were there?  
177

178 A: So, one - one of the kids, um, [REDACTED] is his name, we allowed him early,  
179 because he - he was skipping school that day, ah, but we didn't want him just  
180 wandering the streets. We allowed - we allowed him inside the facility, um,



181 we got confirmation from Antione, he said that he can come in.

182  
183 Q: Mm-hm.

184  
185 A: Ah, and just hang out in the studio. So, he was there earlier in the day. Um,  
186 and then, um, some of the kids they said, oh, our friends in there, so that's  
187 when (Steven) allowed them in, ah, once again this is earlier, this is not before  
188 we had opened. Um, and we had just kids in there, um, once again they were  
189 approved to be in there. Um, other than that, ah, to my - to my knowledge it  
190 was much earlier into the business day and I - I know for a fact that we were  
191 not open at that time because we would not have three people in - in one  
192 interview. And allow just an intern to run the space, because we - we - we  
193 know he would not feel comfortable doing that on his own.

194  
195 Q: Okay, so, um, just to be clear, um, you guys were not open for business, but  
196 you've made an exception to let the kids in - I'm sorry could you clarify that?

197  
198 A: Yes, so we let an exce- an exception for the kids to come in. Ah, because they  
199 had skipped school that day and we would rather, well, my boss would rather  
200 have them come in and, you know, hang out inside here instead of walking  
201 around the streets for the rest of the day.

202  
203 Q: And what did you say about (Steven) not - you - so you were not officially  
204 open for business, because (Steven) wouldn't be able to handle like, more kids  
205 than what you allowed in?

206  
207 A: Exactly - exactly.

208  
209 Q: Okay, do you know how many kids altogether were there?

210  
211 A: I wanna say in total, five. Including, ah, including the child that was arrested.

212  
213 Q: So, fo- one, ah, child who was arrested, and then four others.

214  
215 A: Mmm, yes, there was (12-Juv Vic/Witness) maybe - maybe actually four as I'm going  
216 through it in my head.

217  
218 Q: 'Kay.

219  
220 A: Ah, 'cause there was (12-Juv Vic/Witness) the initial one, um, (12-Juv Vic/Witness) (12-Juv Vic/Witness) actually no...

221  
222 Q: Mm-hm.

223  
224 A: ...it was five, it was (12-Juv Vic/Witness) (12-Juv Vic/Witness) ah, (12-Juv Vic/Witness) another kid named (12-Juv Vic/Witness)  
225 and then the child who was arrested.

226  
227 Q: Okay. And these are all kids that ar- you are familiar with there at KTUB?  
228  
229 A: Yeah, they come on a relatively regular basis.  
230  
231 Q: Okay.  
232  
233 A: Yeah.  
234  
235 Q: Okay. So, um, what were when, um, the officer was arresting [14-Juv Suspect]  
236  
237 A: Yeah.  
238  
239 Q: What were the other kids doing?  
240  
241 A: Ah, just gathered around, um, watching it happen. Just sort of asking why he  
242 was getting, um, pulled down.  
243  
244 Q: Okay. And you said that it was getting tense and voices were getting louder?  
245  
246 A: Yeah, mostly because there was a lack of communication between the officer  
247 and everyone else. It was just very - it was very - very solely focused on, um,  
248 taking [14-Juv Suspect] down.  
249  
250 Q: What were the kids asking of the officer?  
251  
252 A: Um, mostly why he was being arrested. Um, because [12-Juv Vic/Witness] is bro- I  
253 believe they're brothers, [12-Juv Vic/Witness] and [14-Juv Suspect] are - I believe are brothers.  
254 He was saying, "That's my - that's my family, why are you taking him, what's  
255 going on?" It was mostly, to my recollection it was mostly just, um, asking for  
256 information.  
257  
258 Q: Okay. Any, um, curse words being used?  
259  
260 A: Um, I don't - the only - the only curse word that I vividly remember, 'cause I  
261 was very surprised by it. Was, um, the officer calling my boss Antione a  
262 fucker. Um, but other than that I don't vividly remember any curse words.  
263  
264 Q: Okay, so the - the youths that were asking about why their brother was being  
265 arrested, did - never cursed?  
266  
267 A: To my knowledge, I don't believe they cursed.  
268  
269 Q: Okay. All right, um, anything else you remember about this event that I  
270 haven't asked about?

271  
272 A: Mmm, no, nothing really.  
273  
274 Q: Did you go back and look at the video from inside, about the event?  
275  
276 A: The security footage?  
277  
278 Q: Yeah.  
279  
280 A: No, I have not.  
281  
282 Q: Okay. Okay, um, so thank you Cameron, um, that's all the questions I have.  
283 You laid it out, you know, very nicely and I've asked my clarifying questions,  
284 so again, you know, just if there's anything I haven't asked that you'd like to  
285 let me know about this incident?  
286  
287 A: Okay.  
288  
289 Q: And, um, is there anything else?  
290  
291 A: Um, no, honestly nothing - nothing else, um, like crazy or spectacular pops  
292 out to me.  
293  
294 Q: Okay.  
295  
296 A: It's pretty much - it was pretty much that initial conflict between the cops and,  
297 you know, the kids and then, but really - what really surprised me was when  
298 he started yelling at my boss, because he was also wearing like a YMCA Staff  
299 tee-shirt. Because, you know, we wanted to make sure we were very YMCA,  
300 ah, branded for this interview that we had. Um...  
301  
302 Q: Uh-huh.  
303  
304 A: ...so that's what really surprised me, just when he started cursing my boss,  
305 'cause I - you know, I would have expected more from an officer.  
306  
307 Q: Okay. Um, that's the other thing, you said, um, let's see here, let me go  
308 through my notes, um, you had said that you were surprised, um, oh, that  
309 Antione, um, had mentioned to the officer that he needed to ask permission.  
310  
311 A: Yes.  
312  
313 Q: Tell me about that.  
314  
315 A: Um, so to my knowledge, with your - if you're coming into a facility, um,

316 outside of business hours which, you know, I personally believe we were, ah,  
317 and let's see, and we can check the security tapes and double check the times,  
318 but when you - when you, um, if you are to come into our building outside of,  
319 ah, typical business hours, to my knowledge you need either, you know,  
320 approval from, you know, one of the YMCA Staff within the facility.  
321 Otherwise you're not allowed to come in.  
322  
323 Q: Okay, so are you talking about officers or anymore?  
324  
325 A: Anyone.  
326  
327 Q: Okay.  
328  
329 A: To my knowledge, once again.  
330  
331 Q: Okay, so if the officers entered after 2:00, wouldn't that make it open for  
332 business?  
333  
334 A: I would say, yes.  
335  
336 Q: Okay. Was there something else going on that day that would - would say that  
337 - that you weren't open?  
338  
339 A: Ah, no, the only - the only thing that we were doing at that time, was  
340 conducting the - conducting the interview.  
341  
342 Q: Okay. Okay. Well...  
343  
344 A: Yeah, and one thing I know it's just me, ah, (Antoine Jackson), (Heather),  
345 who's name I can't pronounce very well.  
346  
347 Q: Mm-hm.  
348  
349 A: So, I won't try. And then, ah, (Steven) who was at the front. But once again, I  
350 - I can't - I can't believe that we would have stayed in that interview past 2  
351 o'clock and let (Steven) out front on his own. Because he was, um, trying to  
352 think of the best word, I don't wanna say, ah, I don't wanna say scared, but,  
353 um, he - he has a hard time dealing with some of our kids on his own. That's  
354 just sort of his personality type.  
355  
356 Q: Oh, okay - okay. Well, what you're saying to me makes sense Antione told  
357 me that even though the building and the hours open at 2:00 that it was past  
358 2:00 and he gave instructions to (Steven) to keep the door locked.  
359  
360 A: Okay.

361  
362 Q: And - and that anyone who wanted to come in would need special permission  
363 from Antione.  
364  
365 A: Okay.  
366  
367 Q: So, that makes sense. Um, let's see, anything else about, um, how - how long  
368 have you been working for the Y and KTUB?  
369  
370 A: Um, the Y, I've been working for many years now. Probably three or four -  
371 four years something now.  
372  
373 Q: Mm-hm.  
374  
375 A: Just the YMCA up here in Seattle. But KTUB specifically...  
376  
377 Q: Mm-hm.  
378  
379 A: ...ah, I've been working there for almost a year. I was hired last October, and I  
380 think my starting date was Halloween actually.  
381  
382 Q: Okay.  
383  
384 A: If I remember correctly.  
385  
386 Q: Um, what - what has KTUB specifically told you about, um, like if - if  
387 officers come and are looking for someone?  
388  
389 A: Um.  
390  
391 Q: Anything?  
392  
393 A: Just to, you know, be - be polite, help 'em, help answer any questions they  
394 have, you know, to the best of your knowledge. Um, make them feel  
395 welcome, ah, we've been trying to bring in officers, you know, like off duty  
396 cops into the facility, because, you know, a lot of the - a lot of the kids that  
397 come in, because they are, you know, they don't come from the best areas,  
398 they don't have the best, um, the - the best idea about cops is this.  
399  
400 Q: Mm-hm.  
401  
402 A: I don't think it's the best way to say it, but, you know, when they see a cop,  
403 they initially wouldn't trust them, because. So, we've been trying our best to  
404 work with the city of Kirkland or the City of Bellevue, just saying if there any  
405 communities to have some off duty cops, you know, just come in, hang out,

406 show them that police, you know, that they're not just authority figures, but  
407 they're also, you know, people with personalities.  
408  
409 Q: Mm-hm.  
410  
411 A: And they like their own things. Um...  
412  
413 Q: Mm-hm.  
414  
415 A: But, you know, in terms of, you know, how we as Staff handle the police,  
416 we're incredibly helpful and we do our best to solve, you know, whatever  
417 problems they got. If they have any - if they have any questions for us, you  
418 know, we'll answer them to the best of our abilities.  
419  
420 Q: Okay. Um, anything in writing about how Staff is supposed to cooperate with  
421 police?  
422  
423 A: Um.  
424  
425 Q: That you know of?  
426  
427 A: I'm sure - ah, I'm sure we do have some sort of, you know, protocol for that,  
428 because you know, being the YMCA, we have protocol for almost everything.  
429  
430 Q: Yeah.  
431  
432 A: Um, so, I'm - I'm sure there's something written down or at least typed up or  
433 available in our, um, outlook, um, sort of like web page that I'm sure we could  
434 find or print out. Something like that.  
435  
436 Q: Mm-hm.  
437  
438 A: Ah, but to my knowledge, um, like I haven't - I haven't given something to  
439 read over in regards to interacting with police.  
440  
441 Q: Okay. Okay. Um, and how long has (Steven) been working there?  
442  
443 A: (Steven) - (Steven) was only there, 'cause he - he's actually already left, he  
444 found a different um, opportunity teaching elementary school kids. Ah, he was  
445 there for maybe - maybe two - three weeks -- not a very long time.  
446  
447 Q: Oh. Okay.  
448  
449 A: Yeah.  
450

451 Q: Okay, and he was working as an intern?

452  
453 A: Yes.

454  
455 Q: And you say he's already found another job working with younger kids?

456  
457 A: Yes.

458  
459 Q: Okay - okay, um, thank you so much and again, I'll ask you again, anything  
460 else that I haven't asked you about that you'd like to tell me about the  
461 incident?

462  
463 A: Mmm, no, I think that's pretty much it.

464  
465 Q: And did you - did you go outside with the group when - when the officers and  
466 the youths and Antione and (Heather) went outside to the police cars, or did  
467 you just stay inside?

468  
469 A: No, I stayed inside. Because I wanted to focus on the person, we were giving  
470 the interview with. I wanted to make sure she was doing all right.

471  
472 Q: Mm-hm, okay. Okay. Good. All right, well I'll go ahead and end this  
473 interview then. Um, again it's Friday, September 20 and the time is now  
474 12:24. Thank you, Cameron.

475  
476 A: Yeah, no problem.

477  
478 Q: Okay, so...

479  
480  
481 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate  
482 transcription.

483 Signed \_\_\_\_\_

**INTERVIEW WITH HEATHER SIEGEL-SAWMA**

**Q=Sgt. Randi Crocker**

**A=Heather Siegel-Sawma**

Q: Ah, good afternoon. This is Sergeant Randi Crocker with the Kirkland Police Department, it is Sunday, September 15, 2019 at 3:27 pm. And I have here with me Heather with the YMCA. Heather, do you mind stating your name and spelling your last name?

A: Okay. Heather Siegel-Sawma, S-I-E-G-E-L, hyphen, S-A-W-M-A.

Q: Okay, thank you for being here with me today. And I have your permission to record this interview?

A: You do.

Q: Okay, thank you. So, we are here today to talk about an incident that occurred at the YMCA KTUB, which is the Kin- Kirkland Teen Union Building, located at 348 Kirkland Ave. in Kirkland. And again, as I said, there was an incident that occurred on I believe it was a Thursday, September 5, around 2:00 or 2:30 in the afternoon. And so, Heather were you there at the KTUB that day?

A: I was there.

Q: Mm-kay. First, let's establish, um, you work for the Y. And how long have you worked for the Y?

A: I have worked for the YMCA of Kirkland, Seattle since January 17, 2019.

Q: Um, I thought you said you worked for the Y for 16 years?

A: Oh, um, I started in 2003 with like, um, with another association.

Q: Uh-huh.

A: And have worked with YMCA's all across the country, so this is my 6th YMCA I've worked for. So, when...



46  
47 Q: Okay.  
48  
49 A: ...people ask about what - how long I've worked for the Y, it is 16 years total.  
50  
51 Q: Okay.  
52  
53 A: But this association specifically, I started on January. I...  
54  
55 Q: Okay.  
56  
57 A: Yeah.  
58  
59 Q: Mm-hm. And you work out of the Bellevue Family Y.  
60  
61 A: I do.  
62  
63 Q: And why were you at the KTUB on Thursday, the 5th?  
64  
65 A: I was there, ah, assisting Antione, the Program Director of KTUB with an  
66 interview.  
67  
68 Q: Okay.  
69  
70 A: So.  
71  
72 Q: And, ah, what time did you arrive?  
73  
74 A: I got there at 2:00 pm.  
75  
76 Q: Oh, you got there right at 2:00 pm?  
77  
78 A: I got there right at 2:00 pm.  
79  
80 Q: Okay, who else was there?  
81  
82 A: There was an intern by the name of Stev- ah, (Steven).  
83  
84 Q: Mm-hm.  
85  
86 A: And Cameron, ah, Jensen who is well, the other, ah, Program Coordinator,  
87 Supervisors.  
88  
89 Q: Mm-hm.  
90

91 A: They both work for Antione. Antione Jackson.  
92  
93 Q: Anyone else there at the KTUB?  
94  
95 A: In the building, ah, there is a (Jenna Green), who was the person we were  
96 interviewing.  
97  
98 Q: Okay. But she doesn't work for the Y, yet?  
99  
100 A: She does not.  
101  
102 Q: Maybe.  
103  
104 A: She, ah, was the interviewee.  
105  
106 Q: Okay. So, you have yourself. (Steven), Cameron, Antione...  
107  
108 A: Mm-hm.  
109  
110 Q: ...and then the interviewee, (Jenna).  
111  
112 A: Yes.  
113  
114 Q: Um, what time do the doors normally open on a Thursday?  
115  
116 A: At 3 o'clock, normally.  
117  
118 Q: Okay.  
119  
120 A: Mm-hm.  
121  
122 Q: And you arrived at 2:00 for the interview?  
123  
124 A: There were teenagers that were hanging outside the building.  
125  
126 Q: Okay.  
127  
128 A: But they were not allowed in the building.  
129  
130 Q: Okay. Did you or anyone else make contact with those teens?  
131  
132 A: No.  
133  
134 Q: You just noticed them?  
135

136 A: We - they were out there and, ah, Antione just reminded them we're not open  
137 yet.  
138  
139 Q: Okay. Did Antione tell, um, any of the other Staff not to let them in?  
140  
141 A: Mm-hm.  
142  
143 Q: What did he say?  
144  
145 A: Ah, just reminding (Steven), who was the intern, that, ah, like we are in the  
146 midst of interviews, so they need to make sure they wait.  
147  
148 Q: Okay. Okay. Do the teens have a habit of asking can they be let in earlier?  
149  
150 A: They have a habit, because they will like, they'll be some there working on a  
151 music project.  
152  
153 Q: Mm-hm.  
154  
155 A: And he has made like, exceptions for some of the teens if they like, are trying  
156 to do - do some extra work.  
157  
158 Q: Okay.  
159  
160 A: So, it's for recording studios.  
161  
162 Q: Mm-hm.  
163  
164 A: He's all- like, he's allowed for some - if it's been something established  
165 already that they had that relationship.  
166  
167 Q: Okay, so go ahead and tell me what happened from there.  
168  
169 A: So, ah, we were in the like, ah, a meeting room interviewing (Jenna).  
170  
171 Q: Mm-hm.  
172  
173 A: That was Cameron, Antione and myself. And the intern (Steven), ah, popped  
174 his head in at some point and said that there was a teen that was like, going to  
175 go into the recording studio...  
176  
177 Q: Mm-hm.  
178  
179 A: ...area. And Antione said, "It's - it's okay, just one, right?" He said, "Yes."  
180 And he allowed for that one to come in.

181  
182 Q: Okay.  
183  
184 A: And we were a midst of interviews, and there, ah, (Steven) had tried coming  
185 in again, and we weren't sure of the urgency of why he was trying to come in.  
186 He was like, is everything okay. like, ah, I, he was like, ah, and...  
187  
188 Q: Mm-hm.  
189  
190 A: ...wasn't sure and so then we sent Cameron to go with (Steven) and then at  
191 that point, ah, we saw the two officers walk past - like, the door had a  
192 window.  
193  
194 Q: Mm-hm.  
195  
196 A: So, the, ah, we saw two officers walking by, very quickly. Like, past and we  
197 saw (Steven) walk, like following them.  
198  
199 Q: Mm-hm.  
200  
201 A: And that's like, actually it was we saw (Steven) walking past those officers at  
202 that point and then that's when we send Cameron to go follow wh- follow  
203 them and then Cameron came back very brusquely and said, "We need you  
204 Antione."  
205  
206 Q: Mm-hm.  
207  
208 A: And I heard a chair fall over or something that sounded like a chair fell over.  
209  
210 Q: Okay.  
211  
212 A: Some loud noise, and then I saw, at that point from the window, the off- an  
213 officer holding a teenager, with his hands behind his back.  
214  
215 Q: Okay.  
216  
217 A: And that's when I left the room. I excused myself and let - left the room to see  
218 what, ah, was happening and Antione is trying to talk to the officer, asking  
219 like, "Please, I am the Program Director what, ah - ah, can you tell me why is  
220 this teen being arrested?"  
221  
222 Q: Mm-hm.  
223  
224 A: And then the officer quickly turns and says, "Back off." And then pulls out his  
225 taser.

226  
 227 Q: Mm-hm.  
 228  
 229 A: At Antione.  
 230  
 231 Q: Mm-hm.  
 232  
 233 A: And I'm standing there too, wat- witnessing it and it created a very un- like,  
 234 hostile environment. What also was there too, is that the teens appar- like, I  
 235 did find this out like very shortly that two his two brothers were also in the  
 236 building.  
 237  
 238 Q: Mm-hm.  
 239  
 240 A: And so, ah, they what we found out afterwards, was well, the teen had been let  
 241 into the building but he opened the back door I don't know which teen  
 242 specifically was let into the building. Like, but there is a back door by the art  
 243 like room that was opened.  
 244  
 245 Q: Oh, okay.  
 246  
 247 A: And so...  
 248  
 249 Q: Okay.  
 250  
 251 A: ...people had come in that way.  
 252  
 253 Q: Oh, okay.  
 254  
 255 A: Which is, ah, why we think (Steven) had tried to come like, into the room  
 256 initially to try to get our attention, it's like I need your backing up like, there's  
 257 some people that got let through the back door.  
 258  
 259 Q: Okay.  
 260  
 261 A: But he wasn't vocalizing as clearly.  
 262  
 263 Q: Okay. Yeah. Right.  
 264  
 265 A: So, that's what happened. So there's two older brothers to this, ah, 14 year  
 266 teen that's being held by the officer trying to say this is my brother I am like,  
 267 yeah, I can be a guard- I am a guardian for this boy, like, talk, like, you know,  
 268 trying to say can we like, can you tell us why he's being arrested?  
 269  
 270 Q: Right.

271  
272 A: And, oh, like Officer Miller did, was like pull his taser and just like, try to  
273 make them back off.  
274  
275 Q: Mm-hm.  
276  
277 A: Not giving information and when as Antione had - was sharing, "I just told  
278 you I'm the Program Director. please can you give me your badge number?"  
279  
280 Q: Mm-hm.  
281  
282 A: And it took a while for Officer Miller to give his badge number.  
283  
284 Q: Mm-hm.  
285  
286 A: And they're moving the teen out into like, out of the building into their like -  
287 like, towards the police, ah, car.  
288  
289 Q: Mm-hm.  
290  
291 A: And Antione is saying, "I need, like, I want a supervisor here."  
292  
293 Q: Mm-hm.  
294  
295 A: "I want to talk to a supervisor."  
296  
297 Q: Mm-hm.  
298  
299 A: At this point, I'm like just trying - I'm trying to follow and I end up talking  
300 with Officer Rodgers, who's also the oth- the secondary, ah, officer.  
301  
302 Q: Mm-hm.  
303  
304 A: And I try - I, ah, with trying to move away from the sound - the noise of like,  
305 between the brothers trying to defend, like ask questions and being very loud.  
306 And Antione trying to get answers from Officer Miller as well, I'm trying to  
307 talk to Officer Rodgers...  
308  
309 Q: Right.  
310  
311 A: ...to say, ah, to understand can you tell me please, why are you arresting this  
312 teen?  
313  
314 Q: Mm-hm.  
315

316 A: And Officer Rodgers did oblige and like, we - he told me that it was for a  
317 shoplifting.  
318  
319 Q: Mm-hm.  
320  
321 A: And then I explained to him that under what we've been under, like, we  
322 understand as a YMCA, is that any person in our build- in the building that we  
323 are running a program in we have the, like, we they - like, we have the right to  
324 say that, where is your warrant.  
325  
326 Q: Mm-hm.  
327  
328 A: And he - he explained to me like, you - we don't need a warrant, there is this  
329 that we already have probable cause, we already have a photo matching this  
330 child. Or this teenager.  
331  
332 Q: Mm-hm. Mm-hm.  
333  
334 A: But I told him this is what I have been told by our CEO that we have the right  
335 to, ah, just ask for a warrant and since no warrant was presented...  
336  
337 Q: Mm-hm.  
338  
339 A: ...this, ah, to us is - is going against what we have been told as a process.  
340  
341 Q: Mm-kay.  
342  
343 A: So, that's how I got involved to trying to, ah, move away from the noise, but  
344 just the way that Officer Miller was very aggressive and very - it was very  
345 shocking to see - like to be part of that.  
346  
347 Q: Mm-hm.  
348  
349 A: And what we found out was that, it wasn't (Steven) who let the officers into  
350 the building.  
351  
352 Q: Mm-hm.  
353  
354 A: Appart- there, ah, is another - at the - the like a teen, maybe one of his, maybe  
355 the brother was standing there and they're like, knocking on the door, and he  
356 just opens it, it wasn't (Steven) who opened the door.  
357  
358 Q: Did you ask (Steven)?  
359  
360 A: We, ah, well, we when we debriefing, we asked (Steven), so you opened the

361 door? He said, "No, I did not open the door."  
362  
363 Q: Okay.  
364  
365 A: And they didn't ask for a supervisor, they just marched right in.  
366  
367 Q: Mm-hm.  
368  
369 A: So.  
370  
371 Q: Okay. Um, let's go back to when you said that the brothers were saying, hey  
372 I'm in charge of this...  
373  
374 A: Yeah.  
375  
376 Q: ...child.  
377  
378 A: I have, yes.  
379  
380 Q: Um, tell me how they were acting.  
381  
382 A: Ah, they were like, well, they were being very defensive of - for their brother.  
383  
384 Q: Mm-hm.  
385  
386 A: They were very loud, they were also, ah...  
387  
388 Q: What do you mean when you say loud?  
389  
390 A: Voices were raised.  
391  
392 Q: Mm-hm.  
393  
394 A: Ah, I don't remember verbatim of what they were saying, but they were let -  
395 ah, they were trying to say things like - like please tell us, ah, or I'm saying it  
396 kindly, but they were maybe using some like crud language. They say tell me  
397 why my brother is being arrested.  
398  
399 Q: Okay. Can you, if you remember what crud language?  
400  
401 A: Mmm, okay. Mmm, they might have used the F word.  
402  
403 Q: Mm-hm.  
404  
405 A: Ah, they...



406  
407 Q: So, they were raised voices and using the F word and how close were they  
408 standing to Officer Miller?  
409  
410 A: Probably this far away.  
411  
412 Q: From me or the table?  
413  
414 A: To you.  
415  
416 Q: Okay.  
417  
418 A: They weren't getting in his face. They kept their distance from him.  
419  
420 Q: Mm-hm.  
421  
422 A: Because they also are black men that also did not want to get too close where  
423 if someone could get assaulted.  
424  
425 Q: Okay and yet they're yelling at Officer Miller and using the F word at him?  
426  
427 A: Correct.  
428  
429 Q: Okay. So, reach out your hand and I'll reach out mine, so when we extend our  
430 arms out, there is about what, six to eight inches between?  
431  
432 A: Yes, I would estimate.  
433  
434 Q: Okay. All right, um, and how many of them were there?  
435  
436 A: Two of them.  
437  
438 Q: Okay. So, in total there were two other teens, plus the teen that was being  
439 arrested?  
440  
441 A: Correct.  
442  
443 Q: So, three teens in the youth center, total?  
444  
445 A: Correct.  
446  
447 Q: That you saw?  
448  
449 A: Correct.  
450

451 Q: Okay. And both of them stated that they were the brother.  
452  
453 A: They were...  
454  
455 Q: Of the teen.  
456  
457 A: ...yes.  
458  
459 Q: Okay, do you remember what their names were?  
460  
461 A: I did not get their names.  
462  
463 Q: Okay.  
464  
465 A: Antione knows their information.  
466  
467 Q: Okay. Um, so we have (Steven), who with permission, allowed one teen in.  
468  
469 A: Correct.  
470  
471 Q: And - and this was a teen that Antione said, yeah, I know him and I - I accept  
472 him into the music room?  
473  
474 A: Correct.  
475  
476 Q: Okay and then the next thing we know, (Steven)'s trying to get your attention  
477 to say, wait a minute there more - there's more teens in the building now.  
478  
479 A: Correct.  
480  
481 Q: Okay and so this teen that was okayed by Antione, must have been the one  
482 who opened up at the back door?  
483  
484 A: That's what like, we would like, that's where we think that's - like there was a  
485 miss there. Yes.  
486  
487 Q: Okay. And, um, does that happen a lot?  
488  
489 A: I couldn't speak to that, because that is - like, I'm not in the building very  
490 often.  
491  
492 Q: Mm-hm.  
493  
494 A: So, I don't know like, how often that would happen.  
495

496 Q: Okay. Um, did af- after police left that day, did you talk further with the teens  
497 that were left behind?

498  
499 A: I did not talk with the teens so, muc- like, so much, um, I recommended to  
500 Antione that there be some restorative work for them to be able wit- as they  
501 were witness- teens were outside standing...

502  
503 Q: Mm-hm.

504  
505 A: ...watching this happen.

506  
507 Q: Outside the building?

508  
509 A: Outside the building.

510  
511 Q: What happened outside the building?

512  
513 A: Ah, so as soon as they left outside the building, that's - is still when the brot-  
514 like, the brothers like, had their raised voices still.

515  
516 Q: Mm-hm.

517  
518 A: Antione had asked them, ah, to like just go back into the building, because he  
519 wanted to try to have like, move the noise away so he can try to talk to the  
520 officers.

521  
522 Q: Mm-hm.

523  
524 A: He was still very - he was very upset.

525  
526 Q: Mm-hm.

527  
528 A: Because he did not feel respected by the officer, once he identified himself as  
529 the YMCA Staff as in charge of the building.

530  
531 Q: Okay.

532  
533 A: And they were not giving him answers.

534  
535 Q: Okay.

536  
537 A: So.

538  
539 Q: Um, what - what, ah, would you have liked to have seen differently?

540

541 A: A couple things I would have liked to have seen differently, that rather than  
542 just walk into the building and this was something that we talked, ah, with, ah,  
543 this was part of our debrief.  
544

545 Q: Mm-hm.  
546

547 A: Like - like was rather than walk into the building, ask whoever - whoever  
548 opened the door can we please speak with the supervisor.  
549

550 Q: Mm-hm.  
551

552 A: Because in the past what Antione has shared, is that he has complied with the  
553 Police Department 'cause he wants to keep that good relationship and if they  
554 identify who they are looking for, what he'd like to be able to do is give 'em  
555 some grace...  
556

557 Q: Mm-hm.  
558

559 A: ...versus have others witness any sort of violence.  
560

561 Q: Mm-hm.  
562

563 A: And they would cooperate, if the persons in the building.  
564

565 Q: Mm-hm.  
566

567 A: They would just under- have to understand all right, is there a warrant for their  
568 arrest, is there any - like anything that we can do to try to understand like, how  
569 like we can make it as smooth and understandable, versus a big show...  
570

571 Q: Mm-hm.  
572

573 A: ...of an arrest.  
574

575 Q: Okay.  
576

577 A: So...  
578

579 Q: So, let's get back to what, um, your, um, President or the YMCA Leadership  
580 has told you about when officers come to the building and they need, ah, some  
581 sort of search warrant. Remember that at the beginning of this conversation?  
582

583 A: Yes, that's what has been told to us.  
584

585 Q: Okay. Um, is that in writing?

586  
587 A: That is in writing with our YMCA like, and it's particularly like, it became  
588 about like, ah, it - it sprung up, because, ah, we've had ICE officers come to  
589 our facilities.  
590  
591 Q: Okay. Um, and so it's in writing in terms of your policy, like, a YMCA?  
592  
593 A: Proc- ah, as a procedure, yes.  
594  
595 Q: Procedure, okay. Um, do you know if - if that written down procedure, where  
596 you're asking officers for a warrant or a search warrant or something like that,  
597 or hey, if you, mm. seek someone in our building, please come talk to the  
598 director first. Has that been communicated to the police department?  
599  
600 A: I do not know that part.  
601  
602 Q: Okay.  
603  
604 A: Yeah. I know that is something that, ah, for - ah, for our members we like,  
605 want their safety, like anyone that's in our building we take their safety very  
606 seriously.  
607  
608 Q: Mm-hm.  
609  
610 A: As well as if there is someone that is a danger in our facility, we do want to be  
611 able to, ah, be aware of that. And so, that's where if we have a conversation  
612 with the police department...  
613  
614 Q: Mm-hm.  
615  
616 A: ...that's where like - like, and they give, ah, they give us a chance to be able to  
617 say like, okay, what's a - what's the severity of the situation here. And then  
618 we can help identify how quick we can find the person or the severity as to,  
619 ah, how urgent we need to quickly find this person.  
620  
621 Q: Mmm.  
622  
623 A: But if it's something with a shoplifting, as an example...  
624  
625 Q: Mm-hm.  
626  
627 A: ...and a 14-year-old child, that's where - how elevated it quickly became,  
628 'cause the - the time period from when I saw the officers walk by to when I  
629 heard the clanging on the - like, of the furniture. That was probably 30  
630 seconds. And so, it escalated very quickly and created a ver- like, ah, so...

631  
632 Q: Okay.  
633  
634 A: Yeah.  
635  
636 Q: Okay. Um, anything else you wanted to add about, that you haven't - I haven't  
637 asked about, or you'd like to say about what happened?  
638  
639 A: So, after we talked - I talked to Officer Rodgers then, um, Officer Diagidie, I  
640 believe his name is.  
641  
642 Q: (Digare).  
643  
644 A: (Digare)?  
645  
646 Q: Yeah.  
647  
648 A: So, he came - he was the supervisor that came on site and then he was ab- ah,  
649 at that point, we were all able to have a conversation about, ah, what we -  
650 what we witnessed. And tried to have like say like this is what it is. I  
651 explained my perspective of like, where we stand as a YMCA and protecting  
652 the people in the building.  
653  
654 Q: Mm-hm.  
655  
656 A: And how can we give them like - like, comply in an a reasonable way without  
657 creating a scene.  
658  
659 Q: Mm-hm.  
660  
661 A: Ah, like, he like, yeah.  
662  
663 Q: Mm-hm.  
664  
665 A: Mike was saying like that's he's familiar with the area, he's like, he's known  
666 KTUB for some time, and that, because there was a photo they didn't like, he  
667 sees that why they didn't - like, the officers said they didn't necessarily need a  
668 warrant, because they had a photo that was of the pers- of the person, the teen  
669 shoplifting.  
670  
671 Q: Mm-hm, I think what he means we have probable cause for his arrest.  
672  
673 A: Correct, that's what that's the word.  
674  
675 Q: Okay.

676  
677 A: He did use probable cause. At the same time, it's what like, for us we just  
678 want to be able - like we would like to be able to hear that first, before coming  
679 into the building.  
680  
681 Q: Okay.  
682  
683 A: And it was like, um, creating an environment where teens question now like,  
684 whether or not they feel being around that park area is a safe space.  
685  
686 Q: Mm-hm.  
687  
688 A: And because what they witnessed was what they see on the media.  
689  
690 Q: Mm-hm.  
691  
692 A: So...  
693  
694 Q: Okay.  
695  
696 A: And like, it's one of those unfortunates that it happened to be that the child  
697 was black and the brothers are black and Antione is black.  
698  
699 Q: Mm-hm.  
700  
701 A: So...  
702  
703 Q: Do you think that had something to do with what happened?  
704  
705 A: I don't know if it's something to do with what happened. At the same time  
706 from a visual perspective, it doesn't necessarily help that, like, what the teens  
707 are seeing around there that they see that this is what the media shows and  
708 amplifies as a case of like, two white officers talking back at two black men  
709 that are trying to defend a youth.  
710  
711 Q: Mm-hm.  
712  
713 A: That is being arrested for shoplifting. In a very violent way.  
714  
715 Q: Okay. Well thank you, for your time again, if I'll offer it again, is there  
716 anything else that I haven't asked about or that you'd like to say?  
717  
718 A: By the time that like - like Officer Di- (Digare), ah, was there.  
719  
720 Q: Mm-hm.

721  
722 A: Antione had like, 'cause his like, his adrenaline had been raised during that  
723 time, because the - like the other thing Antione had mentioned to me, I didn't  
724 witness it myself, but he mentioned to me, he's kind he's trying to come up  
725 and say this is a teen, I know this teen, like and identified himself to Officer  
726 Miller who was the one that had pinned the teen down on the floor.  
727  
728 Q: Mm-hm.  
729  
730 A: Antione said he is shoved by the officer.  
731  
732 Q: Mm-hm.  
733  
734 A: And was not - it was, ah, was disregarded.  
735  
736 Q: Mm-hm.  
737  
738 A: And what Officer Rodgers said, that he said this is not ultimately the only ex-  
739 like it a major excuse, but that Officer Miller had been coming off from being  
740 overnight. Like, being on the late shift.  
741  
742 Q: Mm-hm.  
743  
744 A: So, probably was not well rested.  
745  
746 Q: Mm-hm.  
747  
748 A: And was like in the higher level.  
749  
750 Q: Officer Rodgers?  
751  
752 A: Off- not Officer Rodgers, Officer Miller was on a higher level of, like, edge.  
753  
754 Q: Okay.  
755  
756 A: Because of being, ah, close to the end of his shift.  
757  
758 Q: Okay - okay.  
759  
760 A: But still did not create a very friendly environment or like, even it did - even,  
761 ah, any sort of attempt for deescalating.  
762  
763 Q: Mm-hm.  
764  
765 A: With that was not something that was felt, even after we moved the brothers



766 away from the conversation. To try to like, have a - a conversation with my,  
767 like, myself as well as Antione. Like as like, we are the YMCA Staff trying to  
768 understand what is the - what - why is this child being arrested?  
769  
770 Q: So, did the brothers ever move away from Officer Miller, you told me...  
771  
772 A: They did.  
773  
774 Q: ...that they went all the way outside.  
775  
776 A: They did, they followed, but again...  
777  
778 Q: Okay.  
779  
780 A: ...keeping space and they did move back into the building. And they did take a  
781 break, but then they would try like, when it came to like, trying to get a  
782 contact for their mother, they were part, like they were there to pass on the  
783 information. They did cooperate.  
784  
785 Q: Okay.  
786  
787 A: There was never any sort of, like, action of not cooperation.  
788  
789 Q: Mm-hm.  
790  
791 A: But like, by the brothers - it's more that they were very loud and vocal, saying  
792 some things about, ah, he's gonna get a raise. He - he's like, ah, in reference  
793 to Officer Miller. He's arresting a kid, he's getting a raise.  
794  
795 Q: Okay.  
796  
797 A: And so that's where the, ah, that's where the vulgarity of the brothers again -  
798 again, because they that's what their perspective was, is that like, being a  
799 black male and like, with the white officer that was again, what media shares  
800 and what their perspective can be, is very - can be very skewed that way.  
801  
802 Q: What else did they say?  
803  
804 A: That was the one that stuck out the most, it's like - that's when I even my  
805 self's like, whoa - whoa, back. And get into the building, please. Just go in the  
806 building. Because they were on a rant...  
807  
808 Q: Mm-hm.  
809  
810 A: ...mode. But that was the one that like, it stuck with me, you are falsely saying

811 things, stop. So...

812

813 Q: Mm-hm, how do you think that made Officer Miller feel?

814

815 A: I'm sure that wasn't very kin- like, not very, ah, good to hear, especially  
816 already when your adrenelines running. But I know Officer Miller just stood  
817 there. So...

818

819 Q: Okay. Well, again I thank you very much for your time. Um, and is there  
820 anything else that - that you're remembering that you wanna share?

821

822 A: Let me just double check, ah, from my own notes. Like, if...

823

824 Q: Okay, yeah.

825

826 A: ...there was a point that I missed. Okay. Yeah, ah - ah, just reiterating that  
827 Officer Rodgers and Officer (Digare) were very cooperative in trying to speak  
828 with us. Officer Miller had separated himself like, was just staying near the,  
829 ah, his like, ah, patrol car where the teen was.

830

831 Q: Right.

832

833 A: In the car. Ah, they were - like, they tried to - they explained things. As to  
834 why and like, I - they at least like, they were willing to listen to me when I  
835 explained our perspective.

836

837 Q: Mm-hm.

838

839 A: As to why we're confused. Like, there was not a warrant.

840

841 Q: Mm-hm.

842

843 A: And it just - it was not, like, it - I would say that's my first time ever feeling  
844 that there was - like, this is almost a moment that I would see in the media. Of  
845 just watching a teenager being dragged out of a building.

846

847 Q: But what do you mean by dragged?

848

849 A: Obviously...

850

851 Q: Did he not walk?

852

853 A: ...he was trying to walk, but then they're trying - he's trying like, Officer  
854 Miller's trying to hustle him out.

855

856 Q: Mm-hm.  
857  
858 A: Very quickly.  
859  
860 Q: Mm-hm.  
861  
862 A: So, the kid is stumbling, as he's doing that.  
863  
864 Q: Okay. Did you, um, did - did the child who was, um, under arrest say  
865 anything?  
866  
867 A: No. He kept quiet the whole time.  
868  
869 Q: Okay. Um, you said you saw the taser out?  
870  
871 A: I did, I was standing there as he pulled the taser out and he was like, aiming it  
872 towards Antione.  
873  
874 Q: Okay, did he aim it towards anyone else?  
875  
876 A: Ah, okay, um, out, Antione's standing there I'm over there, so it was - didn't  
877 directly aim it towards me. But it was mainly towards Antione, 'cause Antione  
878 was the closest in proximity. And I believe he might have like, also aimed it  
879 towards like just like at least towards the brothers too, who were also if like -  
880 if Officer Miller was standing where I am.  
881  
882 Q: Mm-hm.  
883  
884 A: Antione was not like, still kept his pac- like his - like his distance further than  
885 an arm's length away and keeping his hands back.  
886  
887 Q: Mm-hm.  
888  
889 A: Like this. The taser was aimed towards him and then he moved it over  
890 towards the brothers. to keep like - to keep his span of radius like of clearance.  
891  
892 Q: Okay - okay.  
893  
894 A: And everyone respected that, no one was tasered.  
895  
896 Q: Did you see the taser on?  
897  
898 A: I couldn't say, because I was already just like, surprised myself. I wasn't  
899 looking that carefully.  
900

901 Q: Okay.  
902  
903 A: So, I didn't hear a noise or anything like that. So...  
904  
905 Q: Mm-hm.  
906  
907 A: But.  
908  
909 Q: Um, you might see a light. A red light.  
910  
911 A: Okay - okay.  
912  
913 Q: If you saw it on.  
914  
915 A: I couldn't I can't recall.  
916  
917 Q: Okay.  
918  
919 A: If it was on or not, it was more just the like it was more for me, the shock that  
920 it was pulled out.  
921  
922 Q: Okay. So, when Officer Miller walked, um, the - the 14-year-old, his name is  
923 **14-Juv Suspect**  
924  
925 A: Okay.  
926  
927 Q: When Officer Miller was walking **14-Juv Suspect** out, what - where was Antione  
928 and the other - his brothers?  
929  
930 A: So - so, he's walking out, Antione's closely following behind trying to talk to  
931 Officer Miller, like to ask him like, "Please tell me why is this teen being like,  
932 arrested?" I think his brothers were trying to get ahead of them.  
933  
934 Q: Mm-hm.  
935  
936 A: To like, just get eye contact like, tell me this is my brother, stop, like why? So,  
937 if they're - like, if they were moving like as a unit, like the brothers might  
938 have been ahead, slightly trying to like, walk backwards and talk to them. And  
939 say, stop this is my brother and Antione's behind, at that point.  
940  
941 Q: Okay. So, they moved like as a group out?  
942  
943 A: As a group - towards the entrance and once they got to the entrance, that's  
944 when he pulled the taser out.  
945

946 Q: Oh, so the first time that the taser came out, was at the en- the doors to  
947 KTUB?  
948  
949 A: So, this is like, ah, as he's holding the, ah, as he's holding 14-Juv Suspect  
950  
951 Q: Mm-hm.  
952  
953 A: At the ent- so before he left the building.  
954  
955 Q: Mm-hm, so just before he...  
956  
957 A: Just.  
958  
959 Q: ...exited the building?  
960  
961 A: Yes, just before...  
962  
963 Q: That's the first time the taser came out?  
964  
965 A: That's the only time I saw the taser come out.  
966  
967 Q: The only time, okay.  
968  
969 A: The only time.  
970  
971 Q: And were you, um, go back to when you were still in the conference room for  
972 the interview.  
973  
974 A: Mm-hm. Yes.  
975  
976 Q: Um, you're the last person to leave the conference room?  
977  
978 A: Correct.  
979  
980 Q: Antione had already left, Cameron had already left...  
981  
982 A: Yeah.  
983  
984 Q: ...to see what was going on.  
985  
986 A: Yeah.  
987  
988 Q: So, by the time you exited the conference room and looked, where was  
989 everything happening?  
990

991 A: So, I'd say, if I'm like, if the table was here and that was like a glass door  
 992 there...  
 993  
 994 Q: Mm-hm.  
 995  
 996 A: ...I could see like, I - um, I could see them walking this way. Be- like, so I can  
 997 see that direction as soon as I saw the officers walking there that's when I left.  
 998  
 999 Q: So, the officer was walking with [I-4-Juv Suspect] under - under arrest already?  
 1000  
 1001 A: Yes.  
 1002  
 1003 Q: And that's when you came out of the room.  
 1004  
 1005 A: Correct.  
 1006  
 1007 Q: Okay and so did Officer Miller have the taser in his hand at that point?  
 1008  
 1009 A: No.  
 1010  
 1011 Q: Okay. And so, you saw him, from crossing basically the threshold of the  
 1012 conference room, toward the front doors of the KTUB?  
 1013  
 1014 A: Mm-hm.  
 1015  
 1016 Q: And the only time you saw the taser come out was when they reached the  
 1017 front doors...  
 1018  
 1019 A: Yes.  
 1020  
 1021 Q: ...of the KTUB.  
 1022  
 1023 A: He stopped and then pulled it out.  
 1024  
 1025 Q: Okay - okay. All right.  
 1026  
 1027 A: Mm-hm. Because again, Antione and the brothers are trying to get answers  
 1028 from him and he's not talking to them. And then he just, he yells, "Back off."  
 1029  
 1030 Q: And where is Officer Rodgers at the time?  
 1031  
 1032 A: I couldn't remember where Officer Rodgers was in relationship to all of this.  
 1033  
 1034 Q: Mm-hm.  
 1035

1036 A: Because I was - like, at that point, I didn't see him in my peripheral or wasn't  
1037 aware of his presence necessarily, I just was very focused on what's going on  
1038 with this teen.  
1039  
1040 Q: 'Kay. So, at what point did you recognize that Officer Rodgers was there?  
1041  
1042 A: When we got outside and I saw him walking.  
1043  
1044 Q: Okay.  
1045  
1046 A: Towards us, like I - I'd been like following like with that unit closely and then  
1047 I turn- like, then he's coming...  
1048  
1049 Q: Out of the KTUB?  
1050  
1051 A: ...out of KTUB.  
1052  
1053 Q: Okay.  
1054  
1055 A: And that's when I see that time, it was like, I can talk. I want to talk to you,  
1056 because you were...  
1057  
1058 Q: Okay.  
1059  
1060 A: ...moving like, we're away from this noise.  
1061  
1062 Q: Okay, got it. Okay.  
1063  
1064 A: Yeah.  
1065  
1066 Q: Well, that's very helpful. Okay. Anything else?  
1067  
1068 A: Those are the major things that like, that like really struck. At that point.  
1069  
1070 Q: Okay.  
1071  
1072 A: Of that incident.  
1073  
1074 Q: And then, um, ah, well, let's see I think I already - already asked you - you  
1075 don't normally work at the KTUB and so, you don't know the brothers?  
1076  
1077 A: I do not know the brothers, correct.  
1078  
1079 Q: Okay. And then, um, after everyone left, they stayed behind, did you talk to  
1080 them?

1081  
1082 A: We, ah, they stuck behind, um, well one of them was, I had gone off like with  
1083 other friends and was trying to just cool down.  
1084  
1085 Q: Mm-hm.  
1086  
1087 A: One of them was in the building and he did apologize for his response to  
1088 Antione.  
1089  
1090 Q: Mm-hm.  
1091  
1092 A: Ah, the one - I think he's the older of the brothers.  
1093  
1094 Q: Okay, who was that, you remember?  
1095  
1096 A: I - I don't know rem- like, I don't have any of their names.  
1097  
1098 Q: Okay.  
1099  
1100 A: I just know height wise, there was a taller brother, and there was a shorter  
1101 brother.  
1102  
1103 Q: Okay.  
1104  
1105 A: And it was the shorter brother that like, had come like said, "I really apologize  
1106 for my response." Like, "I and obviously this is my brother, I'm very pas-  
1107 like, I want to make sure he's safe."  
1108  
1109 Q: Do you remember what he was wearing?  
1110  
1111 A: He was in jeans and a black like, black or gray button shirt. Short sleeve.  
1112  
1113 Q: Okay, black and gray short sleeve shirt?  
1114  
1115 A: Yep.  
1116  
1117 Q: Okay.  
1118  
1119 A: But he was like, he was trying to, he had been the one that initially contacting  
1120 **14-Juv Suspect** mother on the phone, explaining that he's being arrested to his  
1121 mother.  
1122  
1123 Q: Okay. All right. And then the other brother left to go cool off with friends?  
1124  
1125 A: Yes.



1126  
1127 Q: Okay. So, and just to reconfirm, there was only three youths in the building at  
1128 the time? One got let in, and then let the door open for the other two?  
1129  
1130 A: Mm-hm.  
1131  
1132 Q: Okay.  
1133  
1134 A: Yes.  
1135  
1136 Q: All right.  
1137  
1138 A: And that was a detail that like, we were not aware of because we were in the  
1139 midst of interviewing. So...  
1140  
1141 Q: But we figured it out after because when...  
1142  
1143 A: It was after...  
1144  
1145 Q: ...(Steven) said, "I didn't let them in?"  
1146  
1147 A: ...correct.  
1148  
1149 Q: So, somebody let the officers in though?  
1150  
1151 A: Yes. And that's where, ah, (Steven) like, it wasn't - it was a teen that had let  
1152 them in, but it was like, I don't know- I hone- like at that point, I don't know  
1153 if it was one of the brothers.  
1154  
1155 Q: Mm-hm.  
1156  
1157 A: That was standing by the door and because they were just like, knocking on  
1158 the door to let them in.  
1159  
1160 Q: Mm-hm.  
1161  
1162 A: And that's when they just breezed past, so...  
1163  
1164 Q: Okay.  
1165  
1166 A: So, that's what - that was how many people I am aware of in that building.  
1167  
1168 Q: Okay.  
1169  
1170 A: So...

1171  
1172 Q: All right. Um, if there's nothing else.  
1173  
1174 A: Yeah.  
1175  
1176 Q: Then I can go ahead and end the recording.  
1177  
1178 A: Okay. Ah, well I guess the other question is like, do you need like any other,  
1179 ah, contacts of teens like from Antione or anything like that?  
1180  
1181 Q: Um, he gave me, um, a name list of the teens that he...  
1182  
1183 A: Okay.  
1184  
1185 Q: ...said were there and we can go over that.  
1186  
1187 A: Okay.  
1188  
1189 Q: Um, off recording if you want, I'll give that.  
1190  
1191 A: Okay.  
1192  
1193 Q: And so, nothing else for about this incident that you want to put on recording?  
1194  
1195 A: Correct.  
1196  
1197 Q: Okay. So, I'll end the recording here now again, it's Sunday, September 15, at  
1198 3:59.  
1199

1200  
1201 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate  
1202 transcription.  
1203 Signed \_\_\_\_\_

**911 CALL**  
**Q=911 Dispatch**  
**A=Garrett (Edwards)**

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12 Q: Police, fire and medical.

13  
14 A: Yeah, I have a non-emergency to, uh, uh, report, uh, somebody stealing a  
15 package off my porch....  
16

17 Q: Oh.  
18

19 A: ...porch step about 17 minutes ago.  
20

21 Q: Oh, okay, what city did this occur in?  
22

23 A: Kirkland.  
24

25 Q: And did you see it happen or did you get video of it or...  
26

27 A: It's video on the...  
28

29 Q: Video.  
30

31 A: ...Nest doorbell, yeah.  
32

33 Q: Okay, what's the address where this occurred?  
34

35 A: 13005 103rd Place NE.  
36

37 Q: Okay, you said it occurred...  
38

39 A: Several blocks...  
40

41 Q: ...17 minutes ago?  
42

43 A: Yeah, they're walkin' the street. It was, like, a couple of individuals - one -  
44 one pers- well a couple of people were - were walkin' the street but only one  
45 individual ran up to the, uh, door and grabbed it. It was a, um, black male with

46 a red shirt - a red and blue shirt -- red in the front and blue in the back -- khaki  
47 pants.  
48  
49 Q: Okay.  
50  
51 A: M- maybe a high school age. And he came out of the Springbrook  
52 Community, so he came from the south and was walking up the street.  
53  
54 Q: So are they north?  
55  
56 A: I'm sorry?  
57  
58 Q: Was he heading north?  
59  
60 A: Yeah, heading - walking north, yep.  
61  
62 Q: Okay.  
63  
64 A: And we're - our - our property's right there on the corner there so...  
65  
66 Q: Okay.  
67  
68 A: ...it looked like after that another individual was running up the street so, uh...  
69  
70 Q: Okay. All right, and what was your name?  
71  
72 A: Garrett, G-A-R-R-E-T-T...  
73  
74 Q: What's your last...  
75  
76 A: (Edwards).  
77  
78 Q: ...oh perfect. And what's a good phone number for you, Garrett?  
79  
80 A: 719...  
81  
82 Q: Mm-hm.  
83  
84 A: . ...237...  
85  
86 Q: Mm-hm.  
87  
88 A: ...1138.  
89  
90 Q: The second subject - could you tell what they were wearing?

91  
92 A: Um, let me - let me go back here. Um, (unintelligible) I can't tell 'cause  
93 they're on the far side of the street but it l- pants and maybe it looks to be, uh,  
94 maybe a teal top or something.  
95  
96 Q: Okay. Is he a black male as well or...  
97  
98 A: Can't tell.  
99  
100 Q: Okay.  
101  
102 A: Can't tell, no.  
103  
104 Q: Can you tell for sure it's a male or no?  
105  
106 A: Yeah, absolutely.  
107  
108 Q: Okay.  
109  
110 A: Yeah, black male...  
111  
112 Q: Okay.  
113  
114 A: ...and kind of, um, I don't know if they call them corn rows or weaves or  
115 whatever on top, buzzed on the sides.  
116  
117 Q: Okay.  
118  
119 A: Like I say, it's red in the front and blue in the back.  
120  
121 Q: Okay.  
122  
123 A: The shirt had - kind of dry fit looking.  
124  
125 Q: Okay.  
126  
127 A: Almost like a Spider-Man type shirt but...  
128  
129 Q: Okay.  
130  
131 A: ...khaki pants and black shoes.  
132  
133 Q: All right, Garrett, I appreciate you callin' that in. I'll, uh, we've already got  
134 the officers in the area advised. If you see anything else, go ahead and give us  
135 a call back so we can update them. Uh, are you calling from 719-237-1138?

136  
137 A: No, I'm calling from my office phone...  
138  
139 Q: Okay.  
140  
141 A: ...so that I could look at the video as I told you about it.  
142  
143 Q: I see. What's the best phone number for you?  
144  
145 A: Yep, 719-237-113...  
146  
147 Q: That is the best...  
148  
149 A: ...8.  
150  
151 Q: Okay, perfect.  
152  
153 A: Yeah...  
154  
155 Q: Um...  
156  
157 A: ...shortly after that there was a third individual that was running up the street  
158 with jeans on and a white shirt so I don't if he was related to a group of three  
159 or not, but...  
160  
161 Q: Okay.  
162  
163 A: ...suspicious three.  
164  
165 Q: Okay. So I let my officers know they may, um, give you a call first so they  
166 can see if they can send the, uh, the main - try and have you send them the  
167 video, um, so they can check the area, but just keep your phone close. Watch  
168 out for a blocked restricted number. And like I said I do have an officer  
169 advised.  
170  
171 A: Okay, sure. Thank you.  
172  
173 Q: Yeah, thank you, sir. Bye-bye.  
174  
175 A: Bye.  
176  
177  
178 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate  
179 transcription.  
180 Signed \_\_\_\_\_

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7                   **911 CALL**  
8                   **Q=911 Dispatch**  
9                   **A=Garrett (Edwards)**  
10  
11

12   A:           Hello, this is Garrett.

13  
14   Q:           Hi, sir, um, this is Kirkland Police dispatch. Sir, officers are checking the area  
15               regarding the theft of the packages.

16  
17   A:           Okay. Sorry. You're breaking up.

18  
19   Q:           This Kirkland Police dispatch.

20  
21   A:           Oh. Okay.

22  
23   Q:           Sir, officers are checking the area regarding the theft.

24  
25   Woman:       Check in 3.

26  
27   Q:           Sorry. Just one moment.

28  
29   Man:          There's one more call.

30  
31   A:           Mm-hm.

32  
33   Q:           Um, so regarding the theft, which, um, which person came up to the porch and  
34               stole the package? Do you remember?

35  
36   A:           It was, uh, a red shirt and brown with blue on the back and the khaki pants,  
37               black male.

38  
39   Q:           Okay - okay. Got it. Thank you.

40  
41   A:           Uh-huh.

42  
43   Q:           All right. Bye.

44  
45   A:           Bye.

46

47

48 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate  
49 transcription.

50

Signed \_\_\_\_\_



1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45

**RADIO TRAFFIC**

**Q=Woman**

**Q1=Man**

**A=Man**

**A1=Man**

**A2=Man**

**A3=Man**

**A4=Man**

**A5=Man**

**A6=Man**

**A7=Man**

**A8=Woman**

**A9=Man**

**A10=Man**

**A11=Man**

**A12=Man**

**A13=Man**

**A14=Man**

**A15=Man**

**A16=Man**

**A17=Man**

**A18=Man**

**A19=Man**

**A20=Man**

**A21=Woman**

**A22=Man**

**A23=Man**

**A24=Man**

**A25=Man**

**A26=Man**

**A27=Man**

**A28=Woman**

**A29=Man**

**A30=Man**

**A31=Man**

**A32=Man**

**A33=Man**

**A34=Man**

**A35=Man**

46 A36=Man  
47 A37=Man  
48 A38=Man  
49 A39=Man  
50 A40=Man  
51 A41=Man  
52 A42=Man  
53 A43=Man  
54  
55  
56 A: 18 4.  
57  
58 Q: 18 4.  
59  
60 A: (Unintelligible) 5.  
61  
62 Q: Copy.  
63  
64 A: 18 4.  
65  
66 Q: 18 4.  
67  
68 A: If the, uh, title is only 17 minutes can you start me a second (unintelligible)  
69 check.  
70  
71 Q: Copy. (Unintelligible). (Unintelligible) 30 are you available to (unintelligible)  
72 18 4?  
73  
74 Man: 18-30 yeah..  
75  
76 Man: 1555 clear (unintelligible).  
77  
78 Q: Copy. 18 2 copy on assist call (unintelligible).  
79  
80 Man: 18 2 copy.  
81  
82 A: 18 4.  
83  
84 Q: 18 4.  
85  
86 A: Did the RP say which subject came up under the porch? 'Cause there's two  
87 descriptions (unintelligible).  
88  
89 Q: Stand-by. Uh, 18 4 we just disconnected with him. We can call him back if  
90 you'd like.

91  
92 A: Yeah if you can, let's find out which one took the package.  
93  
94 Q: 10.  
95  
96 Man: 1 King 7 clear Tom.  
97  
98 Q: Copy.  
99  
100 A1: 18 3.  
101  
102 Q: 18 3.  
103  
104 A1: Can you clear my break and can you attach me to that as well?  
105  
106 Q: 10. Units on (unintelligible) for a subject that came up onto the porch, was the  
107 black male wearing a red shirt with the blueprint (unintelligible).  
108  
109 A: 18 4 copy. Thank you.  
110  
111 Man: (Unintelligible) I'll be near.  
112  
113 Q: Copy.  
114  
115 Man: 1927.  
116  
117 Q: 1927.  
118  
119 A2: Myself and 2 King 5 will be en route to an address for a suspect contact.  
120  
121 Q: Copy. Go ahead.  
122  
123 A2: 10915 NE 123rd Lane. B Boy 204.  
124  
125 Q: (Unintelligible).  
126  
127 Man: (Unintelligible) 30.  
128  
129 Q: Go ahead.  
130  
131 Man: Do you have the RP still on the line?  
132  
133 Q: Negative. We just disconnected, or I just disconnected with him.  
134  
135 Man: I copy. Thank you.

136  
137 Man: Said there's a fox next door.  
138  
139 Man: 9 2 27 we arrived.  
140  
141 Q: Copy.  
142  
143 Woman: (Unintelligible).  
144  
145 Q: Copy.  
146  
147 Man: (Unintelligible) and, uh, the victim's going to be emailing, uh, the footage. I'll  
148 (unintelligible) officers want to get it.  
149  
150 Q: Okay.  
151  
152 A3: 1832.  
153  
154 Q: Go ahead.  
155  
156 A3: Put this call back in pending. I opened up a - a area check for me at the North  
157 Kirkland Community Center.  
158  
159 Q: Copy. North Kirkland Community Center. (Unintelligible) district  
160 (unintelligible) 35.  
161  
162 A4: (1 King 6) show me en route.  
163  
164 Man: (2 King 55) copy.  
165  
166 Q: Copy. (1 King) (unintelligible). (1 King 6), (2 King 55), this is at 141 1980  
167 (unintelligible) received audible residential coverage is hallway.  
168  
169 A4: (1 King 6) I copy.  
170  
171 Man: (2 King 34) and (3).  
172  
173 Man: (2 King 4).  
174  
175 Man: I have the description. Uh, black male, skinny. Uh, 5'10". It's a t-shirt, red on  
176 the front. Black on the back. Tan pants and the box is about 1' by 1.5'  
177 dimensions. He's got short dreadlocked hair with, uh, shades on the side.  
178  
179 Man: (2 King 4) copy.  
180

181 A3: 1832 what was the description of that package thief down here by  
182 Springbrook?  
183  
184 Q: Black male, 5'10", thin build, wearing his red t-shirt - or, t-shirt, red on front,  
185 black on back.  
186  
187 A3: Copy. That matches the description of a couple kids around campus at my  
188 school that's involved in a possible fight, which I'm going to go check on. I  
189 already checked over at Green Court, at the community center. Just FYI.  
190  
191 Man: I'll email you the video to make sure.  
192  
193 A3: Perfect. Yeah they're associated, they came onto campus for this fight that's  
194 supposed to happen.  
195  
196 Q: (Unintelligible). (2 King 5) status check.  
197  
198 A4: (1 King 38) 1832. Where's your location?  
199  
200 A3: Uh, green basketball court (unintelligible) community, North Kirkland  
201 Community Center.  
202  
203 A4: Copy. Do you have eyes on 'em?  
204  
205 A3: Negative. I'm just - I'm about to arrive. Just turning left onto - on East 124th.  
206  
207 A4: (Unintelligible) or at the school?  
208  
209 A3: Supposed to be the school but they've been ushered away a couple different  
210 times and come back onto campus. But I heard a rumor that they're going to  
211 possibly come over here now.  
212  
213 A4: (Unintelligible).  
214  
215 A3: Yeah that email was sent so just check your inboxes.  
216  
217 A5: (11 King 66).  
218  
219 Q: Go ahead.  
220  
221 A5: Can you show me - me en route to a warrant at (45) (unintelligible).  
222  
223 Q: Copy.  
224  
225 A3: 1832 I've arrived. I'm - it's clear here. Code 4.

226  
227 Q: Copy. Code 4.  
228  
229 A4: 1832, I'm going to cruise through, uh, (Juanita).  
230  
231 Q: Copy.  
232  
233 Man: 183 to 1832, did those emails go through?  
234  
235 Man: (2 King 4) to (1 King 30).  
236  
237 Man: Go ahead.  
238  
239 Man: Yeah if you're still by the park, looked like a couple kids might've just come  
240 out of the woods on the west side of the, uh, community center.  
241  
242 Man: Okay. I'm just pulling in.  
243  
244 Man: 1827, one female in custody. Code 4.  
245  
246 Q: Copy. One in custody, code 4 at 1326.  
247  
248 A5: 13 5, I'm doin' a transport. Miles when you're ready.  
249  
250 Q: GO ahead.  
251  
252 A5: 43147.6.  
253  
254 Q: Copy. 43147.6 at 1327.  
255  
256 Man: (1 King 10) do you still have, uh, (5 King) phone number? If so,  
257 (unintelligible).  
258  
259 Q: Copy (Robert).  
260  
261 Man: 15 5, out at the station. Miles when ready.  
262  
263 Q: Copy. Go ahead.  
264  
265 Man: 43148.3.  
266  
267 Q: Copy. 43148.3 at 1330.  
268  
269 Man: 27 to 5. I'll be right there. I just need to park. I'll walk over.  
270

271 Man: Copy.  
272  
273 A4: (1 King 6) arrived.  
274  
275 Q: Copy.  
276  
277 Man: (Unintelligible).  
278  
279 Q: Copy.  
280  
281 A4: (1 King 6).  
282  
283 Q: Go ahead.  
284  
285 A4: We're code 4. I spoke to the, uh, fans from (stolers) at this address.  
286  
287 Q: Copy code 4.  
288  
289 Man: (2 King 3) I'm (going to data).  
290  
291 Q: Copy.  
292  
293 Man: (2 King 55) clear X-ray.  
294  
295 Q: Copy X-ray.  
296  
297 A4: (1 King 6). No (unintelligible) clear (unintelligible).  
298  
299 Q: Copy (unintelligible). The (unintelligible) (1 King 6), (1 King 7).  
300  
301 A4: (1 King 6).  
302  
303 A6: (1 King 7).  
304  
305 A7: (1 King 8), clear my contact (unintelligible).  
306  
307 Q: Copy. (1 King 6) making sure you're available. (1 King 7), (1 King 8), this is  
308 at 12616 (unintelligible) 44th Street. RP's from Unit K King 1 Charles 3. He  
309 reported to - to the manager in the leasing office that there's some kind of  
310 disturbance going on above the RP's unit. Trying to get further.  
311  
312 A6: (1 King 7) arriving.  
313  
314 Q: Copy (1 King 7) arriving.  
315

316 Man: (11 King 66) arrived (unintelligible).  
317  
318 Q: (Unintelligible).  
319  
320 Man: (2 King 3) you can make me primary on that theft.  
321  
322 Q: And copy.  
323  
324 A7: (1 King 7) (unintelligible).  
325  
326 Q: 14 7.  
327  
328 A7: (Unintelligible) coming from K203.  
329  
330 Q: Copy. And we're speaking with the residents in 103 now on the phone. Uh, he  
331 heard a loud bang, like a push or a stomp and a male yelling, uh, "You're not  
332 going to listen to me."  
333  
334 A7: Copy. We'll be attempting to make contact at 203.  
335  
336 Q: (Unintelligible).  
337  
338 A8: 18 30 to (1 King 6).  
339  
340 A4: (1 King 6) you calling.  
341  
342 A8: Affirm. 18 30. Are you available to meet me at the address on my call?  
343  
344 A4: Affirm.  
345  
346 A8: Copy thanks.  
347  
348 A6: (1 King 7) to (1 King 8), I'll be waiting for you.  
349  
350 A7: Copy I'm on NE 133 going underneath 405 now.  
351  
352 A6: Copy.  
353  
354 A8: 18 30 to (1 King 6) can you go to car-to-car?  
355  
356 A4: (1 King 6) (unintelligible).  
357  
358 A6: (1 King 7) to radio, is there any history with K203?  
359  
360 Q: Negative.



361  
362 A6: Copy.  
363  
364 A8: (1 King 6).  
365  
366 Q: (1 King 6).  
367  
368 A8: (Unintelligible).  
369  
370 Q: Copy.  
371  
372 Man: (2 King 3).  
373  
374 Q: (2 King 3).  
375  
376 Man: (Unintelligible) for a little bit and I'm going to be out at that disturbance with  
377 (1 King 7).  
378  
379 Q: Copy.  
380  
381 Man: (1 King) (unintelligible).  
382  
383 Q: Copy.  
384  
385 Man: (Unintelligible) King 66.  
386  
387 Q: 66 go ahead.  
388  
389 Man: Uh, (Snow) County just called. They're going to be at the Starbucks.  
390  
391 A8: 18 30 arrived.  
392  
393 Q: (Unintelligible).  
394  
395 Man: (Unintelligible) 3 just clear from 203 the - you know the noise is comin' from  
396 or the unit above that?  
397  
398 Q: That's where the noise was coming from. 202. Uh, (2 King 2) for a, uh,  
399 (unintelligible).  
400  
401 Man: (2 King 2) en route.  
402  
403 Q: Getting call in by a witness. She's, uh - uh, couple males stealing a tip jar  
404 about an hour ago. I'm trying to find out which business that was stolen from.  
405 Uh, now she's (unintelligible) two suspects walking eastbound from (Sweet

406 Cakes) towards the transit center. Looks like they stole a tip jar from Taco Del  
407 Mar.  
408  
409 A6: (1 King 7) to radio, negative contact at K203. We'll be attempting to make  
410 contact at K103.  
411  
412 Q: (Unintelligible). 1430. 1430.  
413  
414 Man: (Unintelligible).  
415  
416 Man: (Unintelligible).  
417  
418 A4: (1 King 6), you can show me on scene.  
419  
420 Q: (Unintelligible). Uh, radio (2 King 4).  
421  
422 Man: Go ahead.  
423  
424 Q: I'll have you assist, uh, (2 King 2) with that (unintelligible) check downtown.  
425 It might be associated to, uh, another theft at (Peterburg) Park where they  
426 stole those big (unintelligible) from, uh, somebody that let them borrow it.  
427  
428 Man: (2 King 4) copy en route.  
429  
430 Man: (2 King 3) arriving.  
431  
432 Q: Was that (2 King 3) arriving?  
433  
434 Man: Affirm.  
435  
436 Q: Copy. And (2 King 4), uh, subjects were walking towards the (unintelligible)  
437 Center. Correction, uh, southbound Main Street towards Kirkland Avenue.  
438 Uh, black male about 14-years-old, 5'6", black t-shirt, red sleeves and tan  
439 pants. With a white male about 14 as well, shaved head with a man bun, white  
440 t-shirt, jeans and black belt.  
441  
442 Man: (Unintelligible).  
443  
444 Q: (Unintelligible) go again?  
445  
446 A7: (1 King 8) (unintelligible).  
447  
448 Q: (1 King 8) go ahead.  
449  
450 A7: Uh, (unintelligible) Paul Adam Union Lincoln Sam Ocean Nora Victor

451 Lauren, common spelling on A Adams, 12-23-93.  
452  
453 Q: Uh, radio (1 King 8), uh, she's clear val. (Unintelligible) 4, uh, we also have a  
454 caller at the (Peter Kirk) Park. They, uh, loaned a male a big (pin) and when  
455 asked for it back he, uh, (unintelligible) and ran off. (Unintelligible) was a  
456 white male about 18 with a man bun, white t-shirt, grey jeans.  
457  
458 Man: 18 32, uh, that kid is part of that group that was up here. Those two other kids  
459 in the area of that fight. He is, uh, about 15 or 16-years-old.  
460  
461 Q: (Unintelligible).  
462  
463 Man: (Unintelligible).  
464  
465 Woman: (Unintelligible).  
466  
467 Man: (Unintelligible).  
468  
469 Woman: (1633) you're unreadable.  
470  
471 Man: (unintelligible) he's, uh, X-ray from that theft (unintelligible).  
472  
473 Q: Copy.  
474  
475 A6: (1 King 7).  
476  
477 Q: (1 King 7).  
478  
479 A6: X-ray and (unintelligible) station for a meeting.  
480  
481 Q: Copy.  
482  
483 Man: (5029 data) can you run a plate?  
484  
485 Q: (5) (unintelligible) 1832. 1832 disregard.  
486  
487 Man: You can go for 1832.  
488  
489 Q: You can actually disregard. I was just finding out for sure association the park  
490 theft to the main street and (Park Lane) (unintelligible) call.  
491  
492 Man: Is that in regards to the kid with the man bun?  
493  
494 Q: Affirm.  
495

496  
497  
498 Man: Eh, we were just letting you know that he was involved up here. They're not  
499 associated calls though.  
500  
501 Q: Copy.  
502  
503 A7: (1 King 7) I'm out of service.  
504  
505 Q: 10.  
506  
507 Man: (11 King 66).  
508  
509 Q: Go ahead.  
510  
511 Man: I have one in custody. I'll be back en route to the jail.  
512  
513 Q: Copy. One to the jail at 1404.  
514  
515 A9: (1 King 30).  
516  
517 Q: (1 King 30).  
518  
519 A9: Can you put this call back in pending? Uh, it's going to be for swing shift  
520 supervisor.  
521  
522 Q: Copy.  
523  
524 Man: (2 King 30) clear X-ray.  
525  
526 Q: Copy X-ray.  
527  
528 A4: (1 King 6). We're code 4.  
529  
530 Q: Copy.  
531  
532 Man: (3 King 2) arrived.  
533  
534 Q: Copy.  
535  
536 Man: (4 King 30).  
537  
538 Q: Go ahead.  
539  
540 Man: I'll take the other follow-up in the (five).

541  
542 Q: Copy. Radio to (2 King 2) and (2 King 4), just an update on those thefts at  
543 (Peter Kirk) Park regarding the (vape) that was stolen. The RP called back  
544 advising that he saw the subjects going into the (unintelligible) building.  
545  
546 Man: 31 contact.  
547  
548 Q: (Unintelligible).  
549  
550 Man: (11 King 66) arriving at the jail.  
551  
552 Q: Copy. (2 King 2) that's affirmative she wants contact by phone.  
553  
554 Man: Okay.  
555  
556 Q: She's currently at the transit center (unintelligible).  
557  
558 Man: They said they found (unintelligible) (K Cup) from over there?  
559  
560 Q: Affirm.  
561  
562 Man: Okay. They want to press charges they need to meet us over here at (K Cup).  
563  
564 Q: Copy.  
565  
566 A10: (2 King 4) to (2 King 3).  
567  
568 A11: Go ahead.  
569  
570 A10: Hey you have PC on, uh, your suspect (unintelligible) grab him?  
571  
572 A11: Yeah I got PC for that (Jeff).  
573  
574 A10: Copy. We don't have eyes on you yet but I'll let you know if we find him.  
575  
576 A11: Roger. It's kind of lookin' like the same person for the vape pen thing.  
577  
578 A10: I'm just gonna go based on what you've got (unintelligible).  
579  
580 A11: Copy.  
581  
582 A1: 18 3 direct patrol.  
583  
584 Q: Go ahead.  
585

586 A1: I'll be at the Motel 6.  
587  
588 Q: 10-4.  
589  
590 A8: 1830.  
591  
592 Q: Go ahead.  
593  
594 A8: Clear from that address and show us en route to the following.  
595  
596 Q: Copy and go ahead.  
597  
598 A8: 8236 NE 122nd Place.  
599  
600 Q: Copy.  
601  
602 A9: 1 King 30 I'll be (3 Sam).  
603  
604 Q: Copy (Sam).  
605  
606 A12: (2 Sam 30) I'll be makin' a contact.  
607  
608 Q: Copy. Go ahead.  
609  
610 A12: One white male subject.  
611  
612 Q: Copy. And same location as the (unintelligible).  
613  
614 A12: Can you repeat that please?  
615  
616 Q: At the Motel 6?  
617  
618 A12: Affirm.  
619  
620 A13: 3 King 1.  
621  
622 Q: 3 King 1.  
623  
624 A13: (Unintelligible) closed and locked up. There's nobody here.  
625  
626 Q: Copy. We're on the phone with the RP right now. He's afraid to go to the  
627 (unintelligible) center. I don't think he wants to be seen by the subject.  
628  
629 A13: Okay. He can, uh, you - you can direct him to (unintelligible) file online for  
630 the theft.

631  
632 Q: Copy. We'll try to direct him over to (unintelligible).  
633  
634 A8: 1830 you can attach 1 King 6 as well.  
635  
636 Q: Copy.  
637  
638 Man: (Unintelligible).  
639  
640 Q: Copy code 4. 11 District 2, 1 King 8 and 2 King 55.  
641  
642 Man: (Unintelligible).  
643  
644 A14: 55.  
645  
646 Q: (Unintelligible) 21 128 Avenue NE, audible residential coverage is interior  
647 motion.  
648  
649 Man: (Unintelligible).  
650  
651 Q: 2 King 3 go ahead.  
652  
653 A11: 2 King 3 plate Adam Ocean Frank 5280.  
654  
655 Q: Copy Adam Ocean Frank 5280, clear current on a black 2014 Honda Accord  
656 out of (unintelligible).  
657  
658 A11: Copy thank you.  
659  
660 Q: (4 King 30) copy another follow-up call to your MDC by phone.  
661  
662 A15: Okay. Copy. Did we identify who from our shift called that person?  
663  
664 Q: Negative. And there's no history with that name or phone number or address.  
665  
666 A15: Okay. Copy. Thank you.  
667  
668 A16: 2 King 5, I'm X-ray.  
669  
670 Q: Copy.  
671  
672 A2: 18 1.  
673  
674 Q: 18 1.  
675

676 A2: (Unintelligible) one in custody (unintelligible).  
677  
678 Q: Copy one in custody and what was the location? 2 King 4, are you with 2  
679 King 2?  
680  
681 A9: 1 King 30, put my call back in 10-8. I'm heading downtown (unintelligible).  
682  
683 Q: Copy. 2 King 4, are you with 2 King 2?  
684  
685 A10: 2 King 4 we have supervisor being requested down here.  
686  
687 Q: Copy. 4 King 30 is en route.  
688  
689 Man: Is that our subject or someone different?  
690  
691 Man: (Unintelligible) if anybody's calls (unintelligible) up.  
692  
693 Q: 2 King 5, (unintelligible).  
694  
695 A10: 2 King 4 to 2 King 3.  
696  
697 A11: Go ahead.  
698  
699 A10: You get a ride down here?  
700  
701 A11: Uh, can do (unintelligible).  
702  
703 A10: Yup.  
704  
705 A11: Okay. Be en route.  
706  
707 A8: 1830 clear.  
708  
709 Q: Copy King.  
710  
711 A7: 1 King 8 arriving.  
712  
713 Q: Copy. 2 King 4, 2 King 2 your status.  
714  
715 Man: We're code 4.  
716  
717 Q: Copy code 4.  
718  
719 A12: 2 King 30 you can clear my contact with the Kings.  
720



721 Q: Copy. King 670 your status?  
722  
723 A17: 1 King 1 clear Lincoln.  
724  
725 Q: Copy.  
726  
727 A15: 4 King 30 I have arrived.  
728  
729 Q: Copy.  
730  
731 A9: And 1 King 30.  
732  
733 Q: Go ahead.  
734  
735 A9: Hey follow-up with that ID theft that you were going to assign me  
736 (unintelligible) anybody else that's available.  
737  
738 Q: Copy.  
739  
740 A11: 2 King 3 I'll be en route to that 2 King 4's location.  
741  
742 Q: Copy and did you want to clear yourself from the disturbance?  
743  
744 A11: Yeah X-ray. Thank you.  
745  
746 Q: Copy X-ray.  
747  
748 A7: 1 King 8 (unintelligible).  
749  
750 Q: Copy.  
751  
752 A15: 2 King 30, clear King.  
753  
754 Q: Copy thanks. 2 King 5 copy a follow-up call to your MDC by phone. Radio to  
755 2 King 5.  
756  
757 A18: King 609 to King 350.  
758  
759 A19: Go ahead.  
760  
761 A18: (Unintelligible) please.  
762  
763 A19: Copy.  
764  
765 A8: 1830.

766  
767 Q: Go ahead.  
768  
769 A8: Can you open an abandoned vehicle call for me? Be on the 13500 block of  
770 85th Ave.  
771  
772 Q: Copy.  
773  
774 A7: 1 King 8 you can Ida 314.  
775  
776 Q: Copy.  
777  
778 A5: 11 King 66.  
779  
780 Q: Go ahead.  
781  
782 A5: I'll be transporting 1 male, 1 female down to King County Jail. Starting  
783 mileage is 370.9.  
784  
785 Q: Copy 370.9 at 1448.  
786  
787 A8: 1830 what's the incident number on this?  
788  
789 Q: 1830, it's 32602, 32602.  
790  
791 A8: Copy.  
792  
793 A20: 2 King 30, traffic.  
794  
795 Q: Go ahead.  
796  
797 A20: Be pulling into the (Juanita Country Club) with plate 705 Zebra Frank Henry.  
798  
799 Q: Copy (Juanita Country Club). 1 King 1.  
800  
801 A17: 1 King 1 go ahead.  
802  
803 Q: Are you available to copy the follow-up call in pending by phone?  
804  
805 A17: Sure.  
806  
807 Q: Thank you.  
808  
809 A20: 2 King 30 I'm code 4.  
810

811 Q: Copy.  
812  
813 A8: 1830 clear (unintelligible).  
814  
815 Q: Copy.  
816  
817 A11: 2 King 3.  
818  
819 Q: Go ahead.  
820  
821 A11: Got one juvenile male in custody en route to my station. Mileage 34458.  
822  
823 Q: Copy 34458 at 1454.  
824  
825 Q: 18 4, also be en route to the station.  
826  
827 Q: Copy.  
828  
829 A20: 2 King 30, clear Tom.  
830  
831 Q: Copy Tom.  
832  
833 A21: 2 King 10.  
834  
835 Q: 2 King 10.  
836  
837 A21: I have (unintelligible) car and now I'm the 152 and you can show me  
838 available.  
839  
840 Q: Copy.  
841  
842 A8: 1830 traffic.  
843  
844 Q: Go ahead.  
845  
846 A8: 130200 block of 116th Ave with a plate.  
847  
848 Q: Go ahead.  
849  
850 A8: Boy Mary Adam 3289.  
851  
852 Q: 130200 block of 116th. 3 David 1830.  
853  
854 A8: Go ahead.  
855

856 Q: Not getting a record for that plate. Is it out of state or a specialty plate?  
857  
858 A8: No that's what I was getting as well. I can give you a VIN when you're ready.  
859  
860 Q: Disregard. I think the returns were just slow. It comes back clear and current  
861 on a white '89 Jeep Cherokee out of Kirkland.  
862  
863 A8: Copy thank you.  
864  
865 Man: (Unintelligible).  
866  
867 Q: 2 King 2.  
868  
869 A22: I'm - I'll be back with the, uh, the vape theft. Victim finally came over. We're  
870 discussing with him now. Suspect might be in the area.  
871  
872 Q: Copy.  
873  
874 A8: 1830 I'm code 4.  
875  
876 Q: Copy.  
877  
878 A20: 2 King 30 traffic.  
879  
880 Q: Go ahead.  
881  
882 A20: Be about the 1200 block of 100th Ave with plate Adam John Union 9117.  
883  
884 Q: Copy 1200 block 100th.  
885  
886 A20: Actually location (unintelligible) apartment complex.  
887  
888 Q: Copy.  
889  
890 A21: 2 King 10 to 11 King unit.  
891  
892 A22: Go ahead. 11 King 30 go ahead.  
893  
894 A21: Bus (Ryland) has arrived at the sally port.  
895  
896 A8: 1830 clear William.  
897  
898 Q: Copy William. 2 King 10 copy a (unintelligible) call (unintelligible).  
899  
900 A21: 2 King 10 copy.

901  
902 A5: 11 King 66.  
903  
904 Q: Go ahead.  
905  
906 A5: Arrived at county. Ending mileage 385.9.  
907  
908 Q: Copy at 1512. 2 King 2 status check.  
909  
910 A9: 1 King 30 we're code 4.  
911  
912 Q: Copy. And 2 King 30 status check?  
913  
914 A20: Code 4.  
915  
916 Q: Copy.  
917  
918 Q24: 2 King 32, clear King.  
919  
920 Q: Copy King.  
921  
922 A25: King 636, be out of service. Have a good day.  
923  
924 Q: Copy. You as well.  
925  
926 A17: Yeah 1 King 1.  
927  
928 Q: Go ahead.  
929  
930 A17: Yeah parties aren't answering their phone. I've left a message for them to call  
931 me back. Um, go and clear this George for now.  
932  
933 Q: Copy George.  
934  
935 A17: Yeah 1 King 1, show me out on my 6.  
936  
937 Q: Copy.  
938  
939 A26: 3 King 2.  
940  
941 Q: Go ahead.  
942  
943 A26: I'll go ahead and file a report on this.  
944  
945 Q: Copy.

946  
947 A26: Uh, suspects GOA will - we've identified him (unintelligible) I'll be adding  
948 some notes and we're clearing the park now.  
949  
950 Q: Copy.  
951  
952 A9: 1 King 30, I'll be clear X-ray. I'll be headed to the station.  
953  
954 Q: Copy.  
955  
956 A26: 3 King 2 I'm gonna be delayed on traffic.  
957  
958 Q: Copy.  
959  
960 A26: Adam Paul Robert 9397. Er, 9367. On a white Infiniti QX60. It's not yielding.  
961  
962 Q: Copy we're just waiting for air.  
963  
964 A26: Driver's yielded in, uh, the 300 block of Central Way.  
965  
966 Q: Copy 300 block Central Way. 1 King 30 Unit back 2 for 2.  
967  
968 A9: 1 King 30 copy.  
969  
970 A8: 1830 contact (unintelligible) Park.  
971  
972 Q: Copy.  
973  
974 A20: 2 King 30. Clear comm.  
975  
976 Q: Copy that.  
977  
978 A20: 2 King 30.  
979  
980 Q: 2 King 30.  
981  
982 A20: Will you show me on my (unintelligible) training please?  
983  
984 Q: Copy.  
985  
986 A9: 1 King 30 I have a...  
987  
988 Q: Copy. 1 King 8.  
989  
990 A7: Go ahead.

991  
992 Q: Are you available to take a fraud call to your MDC by phone?  
993  
994 A7: Yeah I can take it.  
995  
996 Q: Copy thank you.  
997  
998 A9: 1 King 30 we're code 4.  
999  
1000 Q: Copy code 4.  
1001  
1002 A5: 11 King 66.  
1003  
1004 Q: Go ahead.  
1005  
1006 A5: I'll be clear county. You can show me back en route to the jail.  
1007  
1008 Q: Copy. 1860 status check.  
1009  
1010 Woman: Code 4.  
1011  
1012 Q: Copy. Radio to 2 King 4.  
1013  
1014 A10: Go ahead.  
1015  
1016 Q: The previous (unintelligible) in District 5 that get handled with 1832, did you  
1017 have a clearing code for that?  
1018  
1019 A10: Uh, think that's (unintelligible).  
1020  
1021 Q: You're unreadable at the end.  
1022  
1023 A10: I believe 18 3 is handling the theft of the 5.  
1024  
1025 Q: Copy.  
1026  
1027 A9: 1 King 30 I'll be code X-ray.  
1028  
1029 Q: Copy X-ray.  
1030  
1031 A14: 2 King 55 we'll be out with (unintelligible).  
1032  
1033 Q: Copy.  
1034  
1035 A2: 1831 clear King, out of service. Good night.

1036  
1037 Q: Copy, goodnight.  
1038  
1039 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1040  
1041 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1042  
1043 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1044  
1045 A16: 2 King 5 can you show me at the station, non-trans please?  
1046  
1047 Q: Copy.  
1048  
1049 A4: 1 King 6, show me available.  
1050  
1051 Q: Copy.  
1052  
1053 A9: 1 King 30 can you show me at the station please?  
1054  
1055 Q: Copy.  
1056  
1057 A5: 11 King 66 I'm clear my (unintelligible) back at the jail.  
1058  
1059 Q: Copy.  
1060  
1061 A14: 2 King 55 clear X-ray.  
1062  
1063 Q: Copy. Last unit did you have traffic? You're not going out.  
1064  
1065 A27: 3 King 44.  
1066  
1067 Q: Go ahead.  
1068  
1069 A27: We're having some radio trouble. 669 (unintelligible) and 69 will be with her.  
1070  
1071 Q: Copy.  
1072  
1073 A27: 3 King 44, uh, radio (unintelligible) car-to-car for radio (unintelligible).  
1074  
1075 Q: Copy.  
1076  
1077 A28: 3 King 3.  
1078  
1079 Q: 3 King 3.  
1080



1081 A28: (Unintelligible) Paul 160.  
1082  
1083 Q: Copy. Good morning.  
1084  
1085 A3: 1832. Out of service, goodnight.  
1086  
1087 Q: Copy. Goodnight. Radio to 2 King 2.  
1088  
1089 A22: 2 King 2.  
1090  
1091 Q: The theft call in District 1 Main Street and (Park Lane), that had 1 King 30  
1092 back you, uh, did you have a clearing for that? Or do you want me to leave  
1093 that in pending?  
1094  
1095 A22: Clear George.  
1096  
1097 Q: Copy George.  
1098  
1099 A29: 4 King 7.  
1100  
1101 Q: Go ahead.  
1102  
1103 A29: Good morning, 646 in service with Paul 182 also.  
1104  
1105 Q: Copy. Good morning go ahead.  
1106  
1107 A29: Start at, uh, 148, uh, can you show me with, uh, King 61 and also follow-up at  
1108 the station?  
1109  
1110 Q: Copy.  
1111  
1112 Woman: King 334, out of service. Good night.  
1113  
1114 Q: Copy. Good night.  
1115  
1116 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1117  
1118 Q: 3 King 4.  
1119  
1120 A30: Good morning, King 601. I'll be on the car with 63 also.  
1121  
1122 Q: Copy. Good morning. Go ahead.  
1123  
1124 A30: (Unintelligible) show me at the station.  
1125

1126 Q: Copy.  
1127  
1128 A31: 4 King 2 radio check.  
1129  
1130 Q: Loud and clear. Radio's holding an alarm in District 6 at 130 (Tri 30) 62nd  
1131 Avenue NE, residential, coverage is Zone 10, front door, entry exit.  
1132  
1133 A32: 4 King 55.  
1134  
1135 Q: Last unit go ahead.  
1136  
1137 A32: 4 King 55.  
1138  
1139 Q: 4 King 55 go ahead.  
1140  
1141 A32: Good morning, 65 and (unintelligible) Paul 162 and I'll (unintelligible).  
1142  
1143 Q: Copy. Radio to 3 King 3.  
1144  
1145 A28: 3 King 3. I copy the notes call.  
1146  
1147 Q: Okay.  
1148  
1149 A33: 3 King 6.  
1150  
1151 Q: 3 King 6.  
1152  
1153 A33: 496 are on, be on the follow 166, and I'll be en route to the alarm.  
1154  
1155 Q: Copy. In District 3, 3 King 3, 3 King 44.  
1156  
1157 A28: 3 King 3.  
1158  
1159 A34: 3 King 10, 3 King 44 busy at the station.  
1160  
1161 Q: Copy.  
1162  
1163 A35: 3 King 7.  
1164  
1165 Q: Go ahead.  
1166  
1167 A35: Show me available and I'll head to that (unintelligible) call (unintelligible).  
1168  
1169 Q: Copy and 3 King 7, 3 King 3, this is at 11508 NE 107th Place. The subject's  
1170 the RP's daughter. She's 21-years-old, has history of entering (unintelligible).

1171 And she's currently threatening to harm the RP. She's intoxicated and she did  
1172 some meth or cocaine and she's trying to drive away in a green gold SUV  
1173 Outback, Boy Nora X-Ray 2270.  
1174  
1175 A33: 3 King 6, why don't you send me to that. I'll go as well.  
1176  
1177 Q: Copy.  
1178  
1179 Man: (Unintelligible) location for meeting?  
1180  
1181 Q: 2 King 55, you're attached to a call. Do you want me to show you available or  
1182 clear from that?  
1183  
1184 A14: Yes I'm clear. That was accidental.  
1185  
1186 Q: Okay. And units on the (GB), the subject's name is (Amelia Greenburg),  
1187 middle B Boy, 5-22-98, she is clear and valid out of Kirkland. It's only verbal  
1188 at this time. And she's a white female adult, blonde hair, 5'2", 100, wearing a  
1189 black shirt and she's currently in a room packing.  
1190  
1191 A28: 3 King 3 copy.  
1192  
1193 A31: 4 King 2.  
1194  
1195 Q: 4 King 2.  
1196  
1197 A31: Good morning. 657 and 390 will be in the Paul 158 also.  
1198  
1199 Q: Go ahead.  
1200  
1201 A31: I'll be at the station on paper.  
1202  
1203 Q: Copy. Radio with information on a reckless driver for District 2. The vehicle's  
1204 heading northbound on 132nd Avenue NE from (Bellview). On a white Honda  
1205 Accord, license plate Boy Mary Union 7256. Swerves around the RP and  
1206 almost hit a oncoming car. Was recently impounded for a DUI out of  
1207 Kirkland. Radio clear at 15.  
1208  
1209 Man: 1710.  
1210  
1211 Q: Go ahead.  
1212  
1213 Man: I don't know if I'm still on the board but if I am go ahead and take me off  
1214 please. Have a good day.  
1215

1216 Q: Copy you as well.  
1217  
1218 Woman: (Unintelligible) 4 King 5 14 8.  
1219  
1220 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1221  
1222 A36: 1455.  
1223  
1224 Q: (Unintelligible) Apartments, 9900 NE 1 (unintelligible) 26th Street. Unit K  
1225 King 1. Child caller. Found mom on the floor. Fire department's en route.  
1226 And the mom has slurred speech, is (unintelligible).  
1227  
1228 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1229  
1230 A37: 4 King 5 go ahead.  
1231  
1232 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1233  
1234 A37: Yes sir.  
1235  
1236 A36: 1455 to radio.  
1237  
1238 Q: Go ahead.  
1239  
1240 A36: Originally assigned to the alarm under 3 King 55. 3 King 55 is not working.  
1241  
1242 Q: Copy.  
1243  
1244 A37: 4 King 5 I'll go for 1455.  
1245  
1246 Q: Copy.  
1247  
1248 A37: 4 King 5, uh, in service (unintelligible) also.  
1249  
1250 Q: (Unintelligible) confirming, which unit is going to the alarm, officer is 4 13?  
1251  
1252 A36: 1455 will.  
1253  
1254 Q: Copy thank you.  
1255  
1256 A28: 3 King 3, can you have the RP step outside (unintelligible).  
1257  
1258 Q: Copy.  
1259  
1260 A38: 4 King 1.

1261  
1262 Q: 4 King 1.  
1263  
1264 A38: King 649 will be the Paul 1- 167 also.  
1265  
1266 Q: Go ahead.  
1267  
1268 A38: Can you show me at the station on paper?  
1269  
1270 Q: Will do.  
1271  
1272 A37: 4 King 5 arriving.  
1273  
1274 Q: Copy.  
1275  
1276 Man: (King 39) pushing data.  
1277  
1278 Q: Copy. 3 King 3, 3 King 6 for status. 3 King 3, 3 King 6 your status.  
1279  
1280 A33: 10-4.  
1281  
1282 Q: Copy code 4.  
1283  
1284 Man: (Unintelligible) King 657.  
1285  
1286 Man: King 357 copy.  
1287  
1288 A14: 2 King 55.  
1289  
1290 Q: 2 King 55.  
1291  
1292 A14: (Unintelligible).  
1293  
1294 Q: Copy.  
1295  
1296 A14: (Unintelligible).  
1297  
1298 A20: 2 King 30. Out of service. Have a good night.  
1299  
1300 Q: Copy good night.  
1301  
1302 Man: 11 King (unintelligible) out of service. Good night.  
1303  
1304 Q: Copy good night.  
1305

1306 A39: 2 King 34.  
1307  
1308 Q: 2 King 34.  
1309  
1310 A39: Show myself and 601 (unintelligible) good night.  
1311  
1312 Q: (Unintelligible).  
1313  
1314 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1315  
1316 Q: Copy. 4 King 5, 4 King 8 your status?  
1317  
1318 Man: We're code 4.  
1319  
1320 Q: Copy code 4.  
1321  
1322 A16: 2 King 5 I'm out of service.  
1323  
1324 Q: Copy good night.  
1325  
1326 Man: King (unintelligible) I'm out of service. Have a good night.  
1327  
1328 Q: Copy you as well.  
1329  
1330 A35: 3 King 7, X-ray also.  
1331  
1332 Q: Go ahead.  
1333  
1334 A35: Can you show me on a follow-up address ready.  
1335  
1336 Q: Go ahead.  
1337  
1338 A35: 11641 100th Avenue NE, Apartment 6.  
1339  
1340 Q: Copy 11641 100th Avenue NE, Apartment 6.  
1341  
1342 A36: 4 King 55 I see one appears to be resident inside. Making contact.  
1343  
1344 Q: Copy.  
1345  
1346 A36: 4 King 55 I'm code 4.  
1347  
1348 Q: Copy code 4.  
1349  
1350 A38: 4 King 1 arriving.

1351  
1352 Q: Copy.  
1353  
1354 A33: 3 King 6.  
1355  
1356 Q: Go ahead.  
1357  
1358 A33: You can clear me X-ray and in regards to call 442 I'm pretty sure that  
1359 vehicle's a stolen vehicle.  
1360  
1361 Q: Thank you. 3 King 6 that's affirmative there is on three da- two days ago.  
1362  
1363 A33: Copy. You can show me en route.  
1364  
1365 Q: Copy.  
1366  
1367 A6: 1 King 7.  
1368  
1369 Q: 1 King 7.  
1370  
1371 A6: Show myself and 345 out of service. Good night.  
1372  
1373 Q: Copy good night.  
1374  
1375 A28: 3 King 3's clear Robert.  
1376  
1377 Q: Copy Robert. 3 King 3.  
1378  
1379 A28: Go ahead.  
1380  
1381 Q: (Robert RP) en route to (warrant meet).  
1382  
1383 A28: Go again.  
1384  
1385 Q: Robert RP is en route to the (warrant meet).  
1386  
1387 A28: Is that for 2 King 3 or 3 King 3?  
1388  
1389 Q: For 3 King 3.  
1390  
1391 A28: Copy. My bad.  
1392  
1393 Q: 3 King 3 did you copy?  
1394  
1395 Man: Affirm.

1396  
1397 Q: (Unintelligible) 3 King 3, 3 King 10.  
1398  
1399 A28: 3 King 3.  
1400  
1401 A35: 3 King 7, you can put us pending and I'll handle that.  
1402  
1403 Q: Copy.  
1404  
1405 A35: You can cancel 10.  
1406  
1407 Q: 3 King 10 clear. (High fire) 12221 120th Avenue NE. The suspect vehicle's a  
1408 black Volvo, Boy Nora Edward 3394. Last seen heading towards 124th out of  
1409 the parking lot. Should have damage to the left rear bumper.  
1410  
1411 A35: 3 King 7 copy. And see if we can get a number for that RO.  
1412  
1413 Q: Copy.  
1414  
1415 A4: 1 King 6 (unintelligible).  
1416  
1417 Q: 10.  
1418  
1419 A31: 4 King 2.  
1420  
1421 Q: Go ahead.  
1422  
1423 A31: Show me clear of the case and available.  
1424  
1425 Q: 10.  
1426  
1427 A21: 2 King 10 to King 392.  
1428  
1429 Man: Go ahead.  
1430  
1431 A21: Confirming our juvenile did not have any property.  
1432  
1433 Man: Affirm.  
1434  
1435 A38: 4 King 1 to 4 King 2.  
1436  
1437 A31: 4 King 2 go ahead.  
1438  
1439 A38: Are you available to swing down to my call?  
1440



1441 A31: Affirm. I'll head that way.  
1442  
1443 A38: Okay. Thank you.  
1444  
1445 Q: 3 King 10 copy on a (unintelligible) MDC by phone.  
1446  
1447 A34: 3 King 10 copy.  
1448  
1449 A9: 1 King 30.  
1450  
1451 Q: 1 King 30.  
1452  
1453 A9: Can you take all the 1 King units off the board? We're all secure. You have a  
1454 great night.  
1455  
1456 Q: Copy. You as well.  
1457  
1458 Man: (Unintelligible) 4, you have me on the board.  
1459  
1460 Q: Is that 1 King 4?  
1461  
1462 A30: 3 King 4.  
1463  
1464 Q: Negative.  
1465  
1466 A30: Uh, well King 641 and I'll be in the Paul 163 also.  
1467  
1468 Q: Copy. Go ahead.  
1469  
1470 A30: You can attach me to 2 King 3's call and I'll be doing the warrant meet. And  
1471 mileage, uh, when ready.  
1472  
1473 Q: Copy go ahead.  
1474  
1475 A30: 33010.7 and I'll be transporting one juvenile male.  
1476  
1477 Q: Copy. 33010.7 at 1652.  
1478  
1479 A35: 3 King 7.  
1480  
1481 Q: Copy.  
1482  
1483 A35: 3 King 7 I'm code 4. You can cancel that other unit.  
1484  
1485 Q: Copy. 3 King 3 (unintelligible) available.

1486  
1487 A28: Copy.  
1488  
1489 Q: And 3 King 3, copy (a message) call to MDC?  
1490  
1491 A28: 3 King 3 copy.  
1492  
1493 A33: 3 King 6.  
1494  
1495 Q: Go ahead.  
1496  
1497 A33: I have arrived and I'm not seeing the car. I'm going to do an area check for it.  
1498  
1499 Q: Copy. 4 King 8, copy (a message) call to MDC by phone?  
1500  
1501 A40: 4 King 8. Copy.  
1502  
1503 A38: 4 King 1 (unintelligible). 4 King 1 (unintelligible).  
1504  
1505 Q: Go ahead.  
1506  
1507 A38: Boy Robert Ocean (unintelligible). First of Joseph, John Ocean Sam Edward  
1508 Paul Henry. 7-24 (unintelligible).  
1509  
1510 Q: 4 King 1 I only copied Joseph (Brown) and what was the middle initial and  
1511 date of birth?  
1512  
1513 A38: 7-24-2000.  
1514  
1515 Q: Copy. 4 King 1, no record for Joseph (Brown), 7-24 of 2000.  
1516  
1517 A33: 3 King 6 I have found the vehicle (unintelligible).  
1518  
1519 Q: Copy.  
1520  
1521 A33: Gonna be in a gravel lot across from the park where the baseball fields are.  
1522  
1523 Q: Copy.  
1524  
1525 A31: 4 King 2 arriving.  
1526  
1527 Q: Copy.  
1528  
1529 A8: 1830. You can take me off the board. 10-8.  
1530

1531 Q1: Have a good night.  
1532  
1533 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1534  
1535 Q1: Was that (8 King 10)?  
1536  
1537 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1538  
1539 Q1: I'm sorry. You're unreadable.  
1540  
1541 A37: 4 King 4 radio.  
1542  
1543 Q1: 4 King 5.  
1544  
1545 A37: Yeah can you show King 609 with me?  
1546  
1547 Q1: Copy.  
1548  
1549 A17: Yeah 1 King 1, I'll be out of service. Have a good night.  
1550  
1551 Q1: Good night.  
1552  
1553 A38: 3 King 3 (red).  
1554  
1555 Q1: Copy, 3 King 3 (red). Uh, radio 3 King 4.  
1556  
1557 A30: 3 King 4.  
1558  
1559 Q1: Uh, just to verify for (Everitt), uh. meeting at the Chevron station there?  
1560  
1561 A30: Uh, (unintelligible) affirm.  
1562  
1563 Q1: Copy.  
1564  
1565 A28: 3 King 3 George.  
1566  
1567 Q1: Appreciate.  
1568  
1569 A33: 3 King 6, I'm gonna give the RO a v- a call. Vehicle's still locked up and the  
1570 front plate's missing.  
1571  
1572 Q: Appreciate.  
1573  
1574 A30: 3 King 4, arriving. Ending miles are gonna be 016.1.  
1575

1576 Q1: Copy at 1706.  
1577  
1578 A33: 3 King 6, we have consent to towing this correct?  
1579  
1580 Q1: Uh, 3 King 6 that's affirmative. They gave consent to impound and search.  
1581  
1582 A33: Thanks. Copy. Thanks.  
1583  
1584 A22: 2 King 2 out of service.  
1585  
1586 Q1: Appreciate.  
1587  
1588 A30: 3 King 4, (Everitt) has (unintelligible) back en route to the city.  
1589  
1590 Q1: Appreciate.  
1591  
1592 A11: 2 King 3.  
1593  
1594 Q1: 2 King 3.  
1595  
1596 A11: Can you show myself and, uh, Officer (Dry) too out of service?  
1597  
1598 Q1: Appreciate.  
1599  
1600 A38: 4 King 1 (unintelligible) number.  
1601  
1602 Q1: 4 King 1 your case number is 32614, 32614.  
1603  
1604 A21: 2 King 10 you can close the assist with the (Sam).  
1605  
1606 Q1: Appreciate it. Radio 3 King 3, copy a fraud to your MDC?  
1607  
1608 A33: 3 King 6.  
1609  
1610 Q1: 3 King 6.  
1611  
1612 A33: (Unintelligible) the RO. He'll be here in 15, 20 minutes to go through the  
1613 vehicle with me.  
1614  
1615 Q1: Appreciate. Radio 3 King 3.  
1616  
1617 A28: 3 King 3.  
1618  
1619 Q1: Did you copy the fraud?  
1620

1621 A28: I copy.  
1622  
1623 Q: Okay.  
1624  
1625 Man: (Unintelligible).  
1626  
1627 A37: 4 King 5, switching to data.  
1628  
1629 Q: Copy.  
1630  
1631 A21: 2 King 10, out of service. Good night.  
1632  
1633 Q: Have a good night. 4 King 8 92 to (unintelligible) subject.  
1634  
1635 A40: 4 King 8 copy that.  
1636  
1637 Q: (Unintelligible) 9900 NE 126th Unit 1.  
1638  
1639 A35: 3 King 7.  
1640  
1641 Q: 3 King 7.  
1642  
1643 A35: You can put this back in pending and I'll take 8's spot on my call. Little bit  
1644 closer.  
1645  
1646 Q: Okay. And 7 and 8 it looks like you can actually disregard. This is going to be  
1647 a near hit, not the actual subject. 7 I'll put you back on (unintelligible) and 14  
1648 I'll show you (unintelligible).  
1649  
1650 Man: Okay. Copy.  
1651  
1652 Man: 7 you can put us back in pending and attach my follow-up.  
1653  
1654 Q: Okay.  
1655  
1656 A33: 3 King 6.  
1657  
1658 Q: Go ahead.  
1659  
1660 A33: Apologies, I probably note in the top of the call that you guys pulled the  
1661 vehicle as stolen. We need to keep the plates in because the front plate is not  
1662 with the vehicle.  
1663  
1664 Q: Copy that. So we'll remove the actual vehicle and then just re-enter plates.  
1665

1666 A33: Affirm. And I'll take custody of the rear plate.  
1667  
1668 Q: Okay.  
1669  
1670 A29: 4 King 7 can I get a case number?  
1671  
1672 Q: Affirm. Your case number is going to be 32617. 32617.  
1673  
1674 A29: Copy thank you.  
1675  
1676 Q: You're welcome.  
1677  
1678 A30: 3 King 4 we're back at the station.  
1679  
1680 Q: Copy.  
1681  
1682 A29: 4 King 7.  
1683  
1684 Q: Go ahead.  
1685  
1686 A29: Clear the scene. Attach with notes.  
1687  
1688 Q: Okay.  
1689  
1690 A35: 3 King 7.  
1691  
1692 Q: 3 King 7.  
1693  
1694 A35: You can show me arrived. And I'll be out taking a recorded statement.  
1695  
1696 Q: Copy.  
1697  
1698 A31: 4 King 2. Clear X-ray also.  
1699  
1700 Q: Okay.  
1701  
1702 A31: Will you attach me to call for service 476?  
1703  
1704 Q: Okay. (Unintelligible).  
1705  
1706 A30: 3 King 4. Clear X-ray also.  
1707  
1708 Q: Okay.  
1709  
1710 A30: Show me on a follow-up, station.

1711  
1712 Q: Copy.  
1713  
1714 A38: 4 King 1, clear the scene, still attached.  
1715  
1716 Q: Copy. Any 3 King I actually have a disturbance in the (Union) district  
1717 (unintelligible) follow-up.  
1718  
1719 A30: 3 King 4, absolutely.  
1720  
1721 Q: 3 King confirm it's going to be - copy, (unintelligible) community center, 352  
1722 Kirkland Ave, it's going to be about 5 to 10 juveniles involved outside.  
1723 Mostly verbal at this time. They are fighting physical.  
1724  
1725 A31: 4 King 2 we're on scene. You can attach us.  
1726  
1727 Q: Copy. They can be located near the pool. And teen center in the middle.  
1728  
1729 A31: 4 King 2 it is a large group of juveniles standing out by the pool. We're  
1730 walking up on now.  
1731  
1732 Q: Okay.  
1733  
1734 A30: 3 King 4 en route from the station.  
1735  
1736 Q: Copy.  
1737  
1738 A31: 4 King 2 where's the RP?  
1739  
1740 Q: Uh, she's going to be inside the building. She said she no longer has eyes on,  
1741 that she's inside the community center. And 4 King 2, just be aware we are  
1742 getting another call too from a different RP advising that they saw a teenager  
1743 boy smashing bottles on the ground near (Peter Crook Park) about 15 ago.  
1744  
1745 A31: 4 King 2 copy.  
1746  
1747 Q: (Unintelligible).  
1748  
1749 A30: 3 King 4.  
1750  
1751 Q: You can actually go ahead and cancel your discussion. 4 King 1 is coming  
1752 into the area as well. And 4 King 2's already on scene.  
1753  
1754 A38: 4 King 1's arriving.  
1755

1801  
1802 Q1: 4 King 5.  
1803  
1804 A37: Yeah clear Robert.  
1805  
1806 Q1: Appreciate it. 3 King 4.  
1807  
1808 A30: Go ahead.  
1809  
1810 Q1: Uh, she's coming back clear.  
1811  
1812 A30: Copy. Thank you.  
1813  
1814 A35: 3 King 7 I can head to the (unintelligible).  
1815  
1816 Q1: Copy that.  
1817  
1818 A37: 4 King 5 to 3 King 7.  
1819  
1820 A35: Go ahead.  
1821  
1822 A37: I'm just clearing my call. I can go ahead and take those in the 5. Thanks  
1823 though.  
1824  
1825 A35: Copy that (unintelligible).  
1826  
1827 Q1: Clear and copy. Radio 4 King 5.  
1828  
1829 A37: 4 King 5 go ahead.  
1830  
1831 Q: Were you advised of the, uh, order service that's, uh, at records for pickup?  
1832  
1833 A37: Yeah you can mark me as advised.  
1834  
1835 Q: Copy.  
1836  
1837 A30: 3 King 4. In the area.  
1838  
1839 Q1: (Unintelligible).  
1840  
1841 A33: 3 King 6.  
1842  
1843 Q1: 3 King 6.  
1844  
1845 A33: Sorry. I'm not sure if I told you. The RO's arrived and we're going through



1846 the vehicle. There's quite a bit of stolen stuff in the trunk.  
1847  
1848 Q1: Copy.  
1849  
1850 A35: 3 King 7.  
1851  
1852 Q1: 3 King 7.  
1853  
1854 A35: You can attach me to that order service and a 5.  
1855  
1856 Q1: Appreciate.  
1857  
1858 A37: 4 King 5 will meet me there once he's done with the cars.  
1859  
1860 Q1: Copy that.  
1861  
1862 A30: 3 King 4, all code 4, clear Union.  
1863  
1864 Q1: Okay.  
1865  
1866 A30: And I handled the noise complaint in the 2.  
1867  
1868 Q1: Copy that.  
1869  
1870 A37: 4 King 5 I'm in the area.  
1871  
1872 Q1: Copy.  
1873  
1874 A41: 3 King 44.  
1875  
1876 Q1: 3 King 44.  
1877  
1878 A41: Can you show...  
1879  
1880 Q1: Uh, your reading cut out. Go again with that.  
1881  
1882 A41: Can you show us available?  
1883  
1884 Q1: Copy.  
1885  
1886 A30: 3 King 4 in the area.  
1887  
1888 Q1: Copy.  
1889  
1890 A40: 4 King 8.

1891  
1892 Q1: 4 King 8.  
1893  
1894 A40: It'll be the 14400 block of 124 Ave, uh, NE occupied van.  
1895  
1896 Q1: I copy occupied van, 14400 block 124 Ave NE. Uh, we're just gonna hold  
1897 here.  
1898  
1899 A40: (Unintelligible) Boy John Mary 9354 (unintelligible).  
1900  
1901 Q1: Copy (unintelligible).  
1902  
1903 A40: Initiating stop.  
1904  
1905 Q1: Copy is there any en route to back?  
1906  
1907 A41: 3 King 44 en route.  
1908  
1909 Man: (5)'s en route.  
1910  
1911 A42: 61.  
1912  
1913 Q1: 61.  
1914  
1915 A42: All right. Slow everybody down. I think we're out with the RO. I'm going to  
1916 confirm but keep the units coming to us.  
1917  
1918 Q1: Copy and I'm showing that plate Boy John Mary 9354 on a cleared stolen  
1919 vehicle on a Honda Civic.  
1920  
1921 A42: Yeah (unintelligible) here. You can, uh, open the air and just (unintelligible).  
1922  
1923 Q1: Copy air's open again.  
1924  
1925 A41: 3 King 44 we'll remain en route on code.  
1926  
1927 Q1: Copy.  
1928  
1929 A42: And 61 we're code 4 here with the RO. You can Charles the other unit.  
1930  
1931 Q1: Copy code 4. Uh, 44 you can Charles.  
1932  
1933 A43: King 390 check a plate?  
1934  
1935 Q1: King 390.

1936  
1937 A43: Adam Charles Nora 9747.  
1938  
1939 Q1: Was that 9746?  
1940  
1941 A43: 47.  
1942  
1943 Q1: Copy.  
1944  
1945 A30: 3 King 4. Vehicle's gone, clear George.  
1946  
1947 Q1: (Unintelligible).  
1948  
1949 A30: And 3 King 4 will you show me en route to the station on a follow-up?  
1950  
1951 Q1: Affirm.  
1952  
1953 A28: 3 King 3.  
1954  
1955 Q1: 2 King 3.  
1956  
1957 A28: Got a plate for you. Boy Edward Boy 9310.  
1958  
1959 Q1: (Unintelligible).  
1960  
1961 A28: See if there is a (Mary) attached to the RO.  
1962  
1963 Q1: Copy (unintelligible). Uh, 290 your plate.  
1964  
1965 Man: I can wait for it.  
1966  
1967 Q1: (Unintelligible).  
1968  
1969 A28: (Unintelligible) to NE 132 and 100th Ave.  
1970  
1971 A37: 3 King 7 I'll head her way.  
1972  
1973 Q1: Copy NE 122.  
1974  
1975 A28: 130th Place.  
1976  
1977 Q1: Copy NE 130th Place 1100.  
1978  
1979 A28: Affirm.  
1980

1981 Q1: Uh, King 390 your plate was clear expired on a Ford Escort.  
1982  
1983 A43: (Unintelligible) King copy.  
1984  
1985 A40: 4 King 8 to 3 King 3 code 4?  
1986  
1987 A28: Affirm code 4. I'll still need a second though.  
1988  
1989 A40: Copy that. We'll float that way as well.  
1990  
1991 A28: 3 King 3, can you see if (unintelligible) even want to meet?  
1992  
1993 A40: Copy and there'll actually be a (QTSO) (unintelligible).  
1994  
1995 A35: 3 King 7 Ivan.  
1996  
1997 Q1: Copy. 3 King 3.  
1998  
1999 A35: Yes sir.  
2000  
2001 Man: King 609 to 7 King 60. King 609 to 7 King 60. 7 King 60.  
2002  
2003 Q1: Radio 7 King 60.  
2004  
2005 Woman: (Unintelligible) someone trying to contact me?  
2006  
2007 Man: King 609 to 7 King 60, can you, uh, check your mobile chat and give me a  
2008 call at the number I chatted you?  
2009  
2010 Woman: (Unintelligible).  
2011  
2012 A35: 3 King 7 (unintelligible).  
2013  
2014 Q1: Copy 1817.  
2015  
2016 A31: 4 King 2.  
2017  
2018 Q1: 4 King 2.  
2019  
2020 A31: Where is the green S (unintelligible).  
2021  
2022 Q1: Uh, the vehicle's registered at a (Bellview) address. The, uh, owner on it has a  
2023 Kirkland address of the address of your call.  
2024  
2025 A31: 4 King 2, do you have an emergency contact on file for this address?

2026  
2027 Q1: I'll see what I can find. Uh, 4 King 2?  
2028  
2029 A31: 4 King 2 go ahead.  
2030  
2031 Q1: Uh, the only number I'm seeing right now is, uh, the daughter of the caller,  
2032 (Adelle He). I've got a number for her.  
2033  
2034 A31: 4 King 2, leave that at in-call for me.  
2035  
2036 Q1: 10-4. Radio 3 King 3. Radio 3 King 3.  
2037  
2038 Man: 61 go ahead for her.  
2039  
2040 Q1: Uh, the (Mary) is confirmed. Uh, they won't meet on it. It'll be  
2041 (unintelligible) KCJ.  
2042  
2043 Man: 61 copy.  
2044  
2045 A34: 3 King 10.  
2046  
2047 Q1: 3 King 10.  
2048  
2049 A34: Confirming it's a King County warrant and not one of the contract cities?  
2050  
2051 Q1: Affirmative it's a King County warrant.  
2052  
2053 A34: 3 King 10 copy. 3 King 10 to 3 King 3, you're clear to book as long as there's  
2054 no medical issues.  
2055  
2056 A28: I copy. Thank you.  
2057  
2058 A33: 3 King 6.  
2059  
2060 Q1: 3 King 6.  
2061  
2062 A33: So we found the front plate buried with all the phone stuff in the trunk. You  
2063 can remove that from the (unintelligible) thank you.  
2064  
2065 Q1: Copy.  
2066  
2067 Man: 61 to radio, 3 King 3 has one in custody.  
2068  
2069 Q1: Copy one in custody at 1823.  
2070

2071 A31: 4 King 2 you put my call back in pending.  
2072  
2073 Q1: Will do.  
2074  
2075 A28: 3 King 3.  
2076  
2077 Q1: 3 King 3.  
2078  
2079 A28: County with one male, starting mileage 414.  
2080  
2081 Q1: 1829.  
2082  
2083 A33: 3 King 6, owner's got vehicle. I'll be en route to station.  
2084  
2085 Q: (Unintelligible).  
2086  
2087 A27: 3 King 44.  
2088  
2089 Q1: 3 King 44.  
2090  
2091 A27: We're in the area (unintelligible) patch the phone call.  
2092  
2093 Q1: And copy. Radio 4 King 2, copy a parking complaint MDC.  
2094  
2095 A31: 4 King 2 copy.  
2096  
2097 A34: 3 King 10 you can clear me Sam.  
2098  
2099 Q1: (Unintelligible).  
2100  
2101 A35: 3 King 7, X-ray and I'll head back to that order service.  
2102  
2103 Q1: (Unintelligible). And copy 4 King 1 on the animal call.  
2104  
2105 A37: 4 King 5 (unintelligible).  
2106  
2107 Q1: Copy.  
2108  
2109 A41: 3 King 44.  
2110  
2111 Q1: (Unintelligible).  
2112  
2113 A30: 3 King 4, be out of service. Good night.  
2114  
2115 Q1: Good night.

2116

2117

2118 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate  
2119 transcription.

2120 Signed \_\_\_\_\_

911 CALL  
Q=911 Dispatch  
A=(Jasmine)

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12 Q: Mmm, 911 emergency?  
13  
14 A: Hi. Um, I just called, like, ten minutes ago about a police case. Am I able to  
15 talk to the police department?  
16  
17 Q: Yeah. Wh- for a police case in which city?  
18  
19 A: Uh, Kirkland, Washington.  
20  
21 Q: And what's your name?  
22  
23 A: (Jasmine).  
24  
25 Q: Okay. Is this the, uh, the - the vape pen that was stolen?  
26  
27 A: Yeah. And I just wanted to let you guys know that he moved locations.  
28  
29 Q: Okay. So, uh, where's this guy now?  
30  
31 A: At the Kirkland Teen Union Builda- Building.  
32  
33 Q: Okay. Do you know his name?  
34  
35 A: I, unfortunately, do not.  
36  
37 Q: And - and where are you right now?  
38  
39 A: I'm at the (unintelligible) Center.  
40  
41 Q: Which, uh, are you at one of the bus bays there?  
42  
43 A: I'm at Bus Bay 2.  
44  
45 Q: Okay. And, uh, did he go into the - the, um, the - the Teen Union Building by



46                   himself or with anybody else?  
47  
48   A:           No, he's with - he's with friends.  
49  
50   Q:           Okay. How many people are - are with the group there?  
51  
52   A:           Like, three or four, I - I believe. From what I can see it looks about, like,  
53               three.  
54  
55   Q:           Okay. And were they all about the same age?  
56  
57   A:           Uh, I believe so.  
58  
59   Q:           Do you know any of their names?  
60  
61   A:           No.  
62  
63   Q:           Okay. Do you know what the other - other, uh, couple kids looked like?  
64  
65   A:           They're, um, African American and they're wearing striped green sweatshirts  
66               and then, like, a red one, I believe.  
67  
68   Q:           Okay - okay. All right. Uh, yeah, looks like we have some officers looking for  
69               them in the area there. Uh, I'll, uh, let 'em know they...  
70  
71   A:           Okay.  
72  
73   Q:           ...they - and so they just went into the, uh, the - the Teen Union Building?  
74  
75   A:           Yeah.  
76  
77   Q:           Okay. All right. And I'll let 'em know that you're waiting there at the bus bay  
78               for contact. Okay?  
79  
80   A:           Okay. I'm - I'm, uh, actually gonna go to the Mini-Mart so I'm...  
81  
82   Q:           Wh...  
83  
84   A:           ...somewhere secluded.  
85  
86   Q:           Okay. So that - the Market On Central?  
87  
88   A:           Yeah.  
89  
90   Q:           Okay - okay. All right. I'll let - I'll let the officers know.

91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99

A: All right. Thank you.

Q: You're welcome. Thanks for calling us back. Bye.

The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate transcription.

Signed \_\_\_\_\_

911 CALL  
Q=911 Dispatch  
A=(Tony) Dearment

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12 Q: 911 Emergency.

13  
14 A: Uh, hi this is a non-emergency.

15  
16 Q: What are you reporting?

17  
18 A: Um, there's these two kids - I seen one of 'em - they stole a tip jar outta one of  
19 the local businesses here. And they're back walkin' around in the same area  
20 again. They're down here at, uh, Main Street and Park Lane. Um, they just  
21 went into...

22  
23 Q: How long ago did they steal the tip jar?

24  
25 A: Like, maybe a half an hour ago - forty-five minutes ago. Maybe an hours ago I  
26 - I can remember exactly when. But they just went into another business -  
27 what is that called - Thruline. But I think that the police need to come down  
28 here and kinda hang out and maybe even have a talk with these kids.

29  
30 Q: Okay so Thruline is that a restaurant or what is that?

31  
32 A: It looks like it's a - Thruline - is that coffee company - is that what it says.  
33 Yeah Thruline Company Oh they might be getting ready to steal from another  
34 tip jar.

35  
36 Q: Got ya and did you notice any weapons on them?

37  
38 A: No.

39  
40 Q: Got ya. The first one what race was he?

41  
42 A: Eh they're comin' - so, uh, the o- one is black he's wearing a, um - he's  
43 wearing a black tee shirt with red sleeves and tan pants. He's maybe 5'6". The  
44 kid that's with him he's a blonde white kid with his, uh - his head is shaved  
45 around the sides and then he's got it up in a pony. He's wearing a white, uh,

46                   tee shirt. And uh - uh, blue - blue, uh light blue jeans with a black belt - kinda  
47                   hanging off his butt.  
48  
49       Q:           Mmm.  
50  
51       A:           They just went into another business.  
52  
53       Q:           And about how old are they would you guess?  
54  
55       A:           They're maybe fourteen.  
56  
57       Q:           Okay.  
58  
59       A:           Yeah they just went into Sweet Cakes is where they went into.  
60  
61       Q:           Right. And what's your name sir?  
62  
63       A:           My name is (Tony). All right they just came out and now they're heading, um  
64                   -they're heading east towards the Park and Ride.  
65  
66       Q:           Okay and what's your last name (Tony)?  
67  
68       A:           It's Dearment, It's spelled D as in David E-A-R-M-E-N-T.  
69  
70       Q:           And your phone number?  
71  
72       A:           206-799-6773.  
73  
74       Q:           Okay and remember which, uh, business they stole the tip jar from?  
75  
76       A:           Um, I heard someone say - I think it was Taco Del Mar.  
77  
78       Q:           Okay got ya. Uh, we've let the officers know if, uh, anything changes just call  
79                   us back and let us know.  
80  
81       A:           Okay, um, they're - they're actually heading south on Main Street right now  
82                   so - so, uh, towards Kirkland Avenue. So you can give them that - their last  
83                   position.  
84  
85       Q:           Perfect I will let them know. Thank you sir.  
86  
87       A:           Uh-huh, buh-bye.  
88  
89       Q:           Buh-bye.  
90

91  
92 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate  
93 transcription.  
94 Signed \_\_\_\_\_

**RADIO TRAFFIC**

**Q=Dispatch**

**Q1=Dispatch**

**A=Unit 2-King-2**

**A1=Unit 1-King-6**

**A2=Unit 2-King-30**

**A3=Unit 1-King-8**

**A4=Unit 1-King-7**

**A5=Unit 11-King-66**

**A6=Unit 1-King-30**

**A7=Unit 2-King-4**

**A8=Unit 2-King-3**

**A9=Unit 8-King-30**

**A10=Unit 2-King-1**

**A11=Unit 2-King-55**

**A12=Unit 1-King-1**

**A13=Unit King-609**

**A14=Unit King-350**

**A15=2-King-10**

**A16=Unit 2-King-10**

Q: Uh, 2-King-2, for a theft (unintelligible).

A: 2-King-2, en route

Q: (Unintelligible) by a witness who saw a couple males stealing a tip jar about an hour ago. We're trying to find out which business that was stolen from. Uh, now sees those, uh, two suspects walking eastbound from Sweet Cakes towards the transit center. It looks like they stole a tip jar from Taco Del Mar.

A4: 1-King-7 to radio, negative contact at K-203. We'll be attempting to make contact at K-103.

Q: (Unintelligible.)

Man: (Unintelligible) 30.

Q: (Unintelligible) 30.

46  
47 Man: I'll take that assist in the (unintelligible).  
48  
49 Q: (Unintelligible.)  
50  
51 A1: 1-King-6, you can show me on-scene.  
52  
53 Q: (Unintelligible.) Radio 224.  
54  
55 Man: Go ahead.  
56  
57 Q: I'll have you assist, uh, 52 with that area check downtown. It might be  
58 associated to, uh, another theft at Peter Kirk Park where they stole a vape pen  
59 from the - somebody that let them borrow it.  
60  
61 Man: K-84 copy, en route.  
62  
63 A2: 2-King-30, arriving.  
64  
65 Q: Was that 2-King-30 arriving?  
66  
67 A2: Affirm.  
68  
69 Q: Copy. Uh, 2-King-224, uh, subjects were walking towards, uh, transit center -  
70 correction, uh, southbound Main Street towards Kirkland Avenue. Uh, black  
71 male, about fourteen years old, 5-6, black tee shirt, red sleeves, and tan pants  
72 with a white male about fourteen as well, shaved head with a man bun, white  
73 tee shirt, jeans with a black belt.  
74  
75 A3: 1-King-8, a name.  
76  
77 Q: Last unit go again.  
78  
79 A3: 1-King-8, a name.  
80  
81 Q1: 1-King-8, go ahead.  
82  
83 A3: Last of Paulson, Paul-Adam-union-Lincoln-Sam-ocean-Nora, first of Lauren,  
84 common spelling, middle of A, Adam, 12-23-93.  
85  
86 Q: (Unintelligible) uh, she's clear and valid. And 2-King-2 and 2-King-4, uh, we  
87 also have a caller at the Peter Kirk Park, said he, uh, loaned a male a vape pen  
88 and when asked for it back, he, uh, gave some expletives and ran off. The  
89 description from that was a white male about 18 with a man bun, white tee  
90 shirt and gray jeans.

91  
92 Man: 8-King-32, uh, that kid is part of that group that was up here with those two  
93 other kids in the area of that fight. He is about 15 or 16-years-old.  
94  
95 Q1: Copy.  
96  
97 Man: (Unintelligible.)  
98  
99 Q1: Last unit, you were covered (unintelligible).  
100  
101 Man: (Unintelligible.)  
102  
103 Q1: 8-King-30, you're unreadable.  
104  
105 Man: King (unintelligible) he's, uh, ex-ray from that theft, back on his direct patrol  
106 at Juanita High School.  
107  
108 Q1: Copy.  
109  
110 A4: 1-King-7.  
111  
112 Q1: 1-King-7.  
113  
114 A4: Ex-ray and back en route to the station for a meeting.  
115  
116 Q1: Copy.  
117  
118 Man: 5-Boy-29, (unintelligible) can you run a plate?  
119  
120 Q1: Last unit, you're on (unintelligible) two. Radio to 1832. 1832, disregard.  
121  
122 Man: (Unintelligible) can go for 1832.  
123  
124 Q1: Uh, you can actually disregard. I was just wanting to ask if we should  
125 associate the Peter Kirk Park theft to the Main Street and Park Lane,  
126 (unintelligible)'s call.  
127  
128 Man: Is that in regards to the kid with the man bun?  
129  
130 Q1: Affirm.  
131  
132 Man: Yeah we were just lettin' you know that he was involved up here. They're not  
133 associated calls, though.  
134  
135 Q1: Copy.



136  
137 Man: 1-King-10, I'm out of service.  
138  
139 Q1: Copy.  
140  
141 A5: 11-King-66.  
142  
143 Q1: Go ahead.  
144  
145 A5: I have one in custody. I'll be back en route to the jail.  
146  
147 Q1: Copy one in custody at 1404.  
148  
149 A6: 1-King-30.  
150  
151 Q1: 1-King-30.  
152  
153 A6: Can you put this call back in pending, uh, it's gonna be for our swing shift  
154 supervisor.  
155  
156 Q1: Copy.  
157  
158 A2: 2-King-30 clear, ex-ray.  
159  
160 Q1: Copy, ex-ray.  
161  
162 A1: 1-King-6, we're code four for now.  
163  
164 Q1: Copy.  
165  
166 Man: 3-King-2, arrived.  
167  
168 Q1: Copy.  
169  
170 A6: 1-King-30.  
171  
172 Q1: Go ahead.  
173  
174 A6: I'll take the other follow-up in the 5.  
175  
176 Q1: Copy. Radio to 2-King-2 and 2-King-4, just an update on the theft at Peter  
177 Kirk Park, radar- regarding the vape that was stolen, the R/P called back  
178 advising that he saw the subjects going into the (unintelligible) building.  
179  
180 A: Does he want contact?

181  
182 Q1: Standby.  
183  
184 A5: 11-King-66 arriving at the jail.  
185  
186 Q1: Copy. 2-King-2, that's affirmative, he wants contact by phone.  
187  
188 A: Where can I meet him?  
189  
190 Q1: He's currently at the transit center, bus A number two.  
191  
192 A: He says he found them (unintelligible) over there?  
193  
194 Q1: Affirmative.  
195  
196 A: Okay. If he wants to press charges, then he can meet us over here at (K-Cup).  
197  
198 Q1: Copy.  
199  
200 A7: 2-King-4 to 2-King-3.  
201  
202 A8: Go ahead.  
203  
204 A7: Hey do you have P/C on, uh, your suspect so you won't have to grab him?  
205  
206 A8: Yeah I got P/C for that theft.  
207  
208 A7: Copy. We don't have eyes on him yet, but I'll let you know if we find him.  
209  
210 A8: Roger, sounds like the same person for the vape pen thing.  
211  
212 A7: I'm just gonna go based on what you've got (unintelligible).  
213  
214 A8: Copy.  
215  
216 A2: 2-King-30, direct patrol.  
217  
218 Q1: Go ahead.  
219  
220 A2: I'll be at the Motel 6.  
221  
222 Q1: Copy (unintelligible).  
223  
224 A9: 8-King-30.  
225

226 Q1: Go ahead.  
227  
228 A9: Clear scene from that address and show us en route to the following.  
229  
230 Q1: Copy, King, go ahead  
231  
232 A9: 8237 Northeast 122nd Place.  
233  
234 Q1: Copy.  
235  
236 A6: 1-King-30, I'll be clear, Sam.  
237  
238 Q1: Copy, Sam.  
239  
240 A2: 2-King-30, I'll be making a contact.  
241  
242 Q1: Copy, go ahead.  
243  
244 A2: On a white male subject.  
245  
246 Q1: Copy and same location as the direct patrol?  
247  
248 A2: Can you repeat that please?  
249  
250 Q1: At the Motel 6?  
251  
252 A2: Affirm.  
253  
254 A10: 2-King-1.  
255  
256 Q1: 2-King-1.  
257  
258 A10: (Unintelligible) closed and locked up, there's nobody here.  
259  
260 Q1: Copy, we're on the phone with the R/P right now. He's afraid to go to the  
261 (unintelligible). I don't believe he wants to be seen by the subjects.  
262  
263 A10: Okay. He can, uh, if he leaves, you can direct him to cop lodge and file on line  
264 for the theft.  
265  
266 Q1: Copy we'll try to direct him over to cop lodge.  
267  
268 A9: 8-K-30, you can attach 1K6 as well.  
269  
270 Q1: Copy.

271  
272 Man: (Unintelligible) I'm code four.  
273  
274 Q1: Copy, code four. 11 district two 1-King-8 and 2-King-55.  
275  
276 Woman: 8.  
277  
278 A10: 55.  
279  
280 Q1: 98221 128th Avenue Northeast, audible residential coverage is interior  
281 motion.  
282  
283 A2: 2-King-3 (unintelligible) plate.  
284  
285 Q1: 2-King-3, go ahead.  
286  
287 A2: 2-King-30, plate Adam-ocean-Frank-5-2-8-0.  
288  
289 Q1: Copy, Adam-ocean-Frank-5-2-8-0, clear current on a black 2014 Honda  
290 Accord out of Bothell. (unintelligible), copy another follow-up call  
291 (unintelligible).  
292  
293 Man: 8 copy. Do we identify who from our shift called that person?  
294  
295 Q1: Negative, and there's no history with that name or phone number or address.  
296  
297 Man: 2-King-5, I'm ex-ray.  
298  
299 Q1: Copy.  
300  
301 A: 2-King-1.  
302  
303 Q1: 2-King-1.  
304  
305 A: Um, 2-King-2, got one in custody on the...  
306  
307 Man: (Unintelligible.)  
308  
309 Q1: Copy one in custody and what was the location? 2-King-4, are you with 2-  
310 King-2?  
311  
312 A6: 1-King-30, put my call back in pending. I'll head downtown to them.  
313  
314 Q1: Copy. 2-King-4, are you with 2-King-2?  
315

316 A7: 2-King-4 (unintelligible) supervisor being requested down here.  
317  
318 Q1: Copy. 1-King-30 is en route.  
319  
320 Man: Is that our subject or someone different?  
321  
322 Man: (Unintelligible) I'm headed there from the station. If anybody is closer  
323 (unintelligible) back up.  
324  
325 Man: 2-King-5, (unintelligible).  
326  
327 A7: 2-King-4 to 2-King-3.  
328  
329 A8: Go ahead.  
330  
331 A7: Are you en route down here?  
332  
333 A8: (Unintelligible) supervisor too?  
334  
335 Man: Don't hide behind (unintelligible).  
336  
337 A7: Yep.  
338  
339 A8: Copy, en route.  
340  
341 A9: 8-King-30 you can clear us King.  
342  
343 Q1: Copy, King.  
344  
345 A3: 1-King-8 arriving.  
346  
347 Q1: Copy. 2-King-4, 2-King-2, your status?  
348  
349 Man: We're code four.  
350  
351 Q1: Copy, code four.  
352  
353 A2: 2-King-30, you can clear my contact with a king.  
354  
355 Q1: Copy. King-670, your status?  
356  
357 A12: 1-King-1, clear Lincoln.  
358  
359 Q1: Copy.  
360

361 A6: 1-King-30, I've arrived.  
362  
363 Q1: Copy.  
364  
365 A6: And 1-King-30.  
366  
367 Q1: Go ahead.  
368  
369 A6: (Unintelligible) follow-up for that I.D. theft that you were gonna assign me,  
370 you don't need to assign it to anybody else. (Unintelligible.)  
371  
372 Q1: Copy.  
373  
374 A2: 2-King-30, I'll be en route to that, 2-King-4's location.  
375  
376 Q1: Copy and did you wanna clear yourself from the disturbance?  
377  
378 A2: Yeah ex-ray, thank you.  
379  
380 Q1: Copy, ex-ray.  
381  
382 Man: (Unintelligible.)  
383  
384 Q1: Copy, (unintelligible).  
385  
386 A2: 2-King-30, clear king.  
387  
388 Q1: Copy, king. 2-King-5, copy on a follow-up call to your MDC by phone. Radio  
389 to 2-King-5.  
390  
391 A13: King-609 to King-350.  
392  
393 A14: Go ahead.  
394  
395 A13: Car to car please.  
396  
397 A14: Copy.  
398  
399 A2: 2-King-30.  
400  
401 Q1: Go ahead.  
402  
403 A2: Can you open an abandoned vehicle call for me. I'll be in the 13500 block of  
404 85th Ave.  
405

406 Q1: Copy.  
407  
408 A5: 11-King-66.  
409  
410 Q1: Go ahead.  
411  
412 A5: I'll be transporting one male one female down to King County Jail. Starting  
413 mileage is 370.9.  
414  
415 Q1: Copy, 370.9 at 14:48.  
416  
417 A9: 8-King-30, what's the incident number on this?  
418  
419 Q1: 8-King-30, it's 32602, 32602.  
420  
421 A9: Copy.  
422  
423 A2: 2-King-30, traffic.  
424  
425 Q1: Go ahead.  
426  
427 A2: I'll be pulling into the Juanita Country Club with plate 705-Zebra-Frank-  
428 Henry.  
429  
430 Q1: Copy, Juanita Country Club.  
431  
432 Q1: (Unintelligible) to 1-King-1.  
433  
434 A12: 1-King-1, go ahead.  
435  
436 Q1: Are you available to (unintelligible) the follow-up call in pending by phone?  
437  
438 A12: Sure.  
439  
440 Q1: Thank you.  
441  
442 A2: 2-King-30, I'm code four.  
443  
444 Q1: Copy.  
445  
446 Woman: (Unintelligible) clear us Sam.  
447  
448 Q1: Copy, Sam.  
449  
450 A2: 2-King-30.

451  
452 Q1: Go ahead.  
453  
454 A2: Got one juvenile male in custody, en route to my station, mileage 34458.  
455  
456 Q1: Copy, 34458 at 14:54.  
457  
458 A7: 2-King-4, I'll also be en route to the station.  
459  
460 Q1: Copy.  
461  
462 A2: 2-King-30, clear Tom.  
463  
464 Q1: Copy, Tom.  
465  
466 A15: 2-King-10.  
467  
468 Q1: 2-King-10.  
469  
470 A15: I've switched cars. I'm now in the 152. And you can show me available.  
471  
472 Q1: Copy.  
473  
474 A9: 8-King-30, traffic.  
475  
476 Q1: Go ahead.  
477  
478 A9: 13200 block of 116th Ave with a plate.  
479  
480 Q1: Go ahead.  
481  
482 A9: Boy-Mary-Adam-3-2-8-9.  
483  
484 Q1: (Unintelligible) 13200 block of 116th. (Unintelligible) 8-King-30.  
485  
486 A9: Go ahead.  
487  
488 Q1: I'm not getting a record that plate. Is it out of state or a specialty plate?  
489  
490 A9: No that's what I was gettin' as well. Can I give you a VIN when you're  
491 ready?  
492  
493 Q1: Disregard, I think the returns were just slow. It comes back clear current on a  
494 white '89 Jeep Cherokee out of Kirkland.  
495



496 A9: Copy, thank you.  
497  
498 A: 2-King-2.  
499  
500 Q1: 2-King-2.  
501  
502 A: I'm - I'll be back with the, uh, the vape theft. The victim finally came over.  
503 We're discussing it with him now. The suspect might be in the area.,  
504  
505 Q1: Copy.  
506  
507 A9: 8-King-30, I'm code four.  
508  
509 Q1: Copy.  
510  
511 A2: 2-King-30, traffic.  
512  
513 Q1: Go ahead.  
514  
515 A2: I'll be about the 12800 block of 100th Ave with plate Adam-John-union-9-1-  
516 1-7.  
517  
518 Q1: Copy, 12800 block, 100th.  
519  
520 A2: Updated location, right in front of, uh, Juanita Woods apartment complex  
521  
522 Q1: Copy.  
523  
524 A15: 2-King-10 to 11-King unit.  
525  
526 Man: Go ahead. 11-King-30, go ahead.  
527  
528 A15: Mercer Island has arrived at the sally port.  
529  
530 A9: 8-King-30, clear William.  
531  
532 Q1: Copy, William. 2-King-10, copy a (unintelligible) by phone.  
533  
534 A15: 2-King-10 copy.  
535  
536 A5: 11-King-66.  
537  
538 Q1: Go ahead.  
539  
540 A5: Arrived at county, ending mileage 385.9.

541  
542 Q1: Copy at 1512. 2-King-2, status check.  
543  
544 A: 1-King-30, we're code four.  
545  
546 Q1: 19 copy. Copy. And 2-King-30, status check.  
547  
548 A2: Code four.  
549  
550 Q1: Copy.  
551  
552 A9: 8-King-32, clear king.  
553  
554 Q1: Copy, king.  
555  
556 A5: 11-King-66, show me out of service. Have a good day.  
557  
558 Q1: Copy, and you as well.  
559  
560 A12: 1-King-1.  
561  
562 Q1: Go ahead.  
563  
564 A12: Yeah the party's not answering their phone. I've left a message for him to call  
565 me back. Uh, you can clear this George for now.  
566  
567 Q1: Copy, George.  
568  
569 A12: And 1-King-1, show me out at my 6.  
570  
571 Q1: Copy.  
572  
573 A: 2-King-2.  
574  
575 Q1: Go ahead.  
576  
577 A: I'll go ahead and file a report on this.  
578  
579 Q1: Copy.  
580  
581 A: Uh, suspect's GOA, we'll - we've identified him. We'll catch him later. And  
582 I'll be adding some notes. And we're clearing the park now.  
583  
584 Q1: Copy.  
585

586 A6: 1-King-30, I'll be clear, ex-ray. I'll be headed to the station.  
587  
588 Q1: Copy.  
589  
590 A: 2-King-2, I'm gonna be delayed on traffic.  
591  
592 Q1: Copy.  
593  
594 A: Adam-Paul-Robert-9-3-9-7 er, 9-3-6-7 on a white Infiniti QX60. It's not  
595 yielding.  
596  
597 Q1: Copy, would you like the air?  
598  
599 A: Driver's yielded in the 300-block of Central Way. I'll take a second.  
600  
601 Q1: Copy, 300-block Central Way. 1-King-30 to backup 2-King-2.  
602  
603 A6: And 1-King-30 copies.  
604  
605 Man: 8-King-60, contact (unintelligible).  
606  
607 Q1: Copy.  
608  
609 A2: 2-King-30, clear tom.  
610  
611 Q1: Copy, Tom.  
612  
613 A2: 2-King-30.  
614  
615 Q1: 2-King-30.  
616  
617 A2: Will you show me at my station on training please?  
618  
619 Q1: Copy.  
620  
621 A6: 1-King-30, I've arrived.  
622  
623 Q1: Copy. (Unintelligible.)  
624  
625 Man: Go ahead.  
626  
627 Q1: Are you available to take a fraud call to your MDC by phone?  
628  
629 Man: Yeah I can take it.  
630

631 Q1: Copy, thank you.  
632  
633 A6: 1-King-30, we're code four.  
634  
635 Q1: Copy, code four.  
636  
637 A5: 11-King-66.  
638  
639 Q1: Go ahead.  
640  
641 A5: I'll be clear county. You can show me back en route to the jail.  
642  
643 Q1: Copy. 8-King-60, status check.  
644  
645 Man: Code four.  
646  
647 Q1: Copy. Radio to 2-King-4.  
648  
649 A7: Go ahead.  
650  
651 Q1: The previous theft in district five I handled was 1832, did you have a clearing  
652 code for that?  
653  
654 A7: Uh, I think the theft is (unintelligible).  
655  
656 Q1: 2-King-4, you're unreadable (unintelligible).  
657  
658 A7: I believe 2-King-3 is handling the theft in the five.  
659  
660 Q1: Copy.  
661  
662 A6: 1-King-30, I'll be clear ex-ray. I'll be headed (unintelligible).  
663  
664 Q1: Copy, ex-ray.  
665  
666 A10: 2-King-55, I'll be out with 2-King-2.  
667  
668 Q1: Copy.  
669  
670 Man: 8-King-31, clear King, out of service, good night.  
671  
672 Q1: Copy, goodnight.  
673  
674  
675 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate

676 transcription.

677 Signed \_\_\_\_\_

911 CALL  
Q=911 Dispatch  
A=(Jasmine)

A: Hello.

Q: Hi, this is Kirkland Police dis- uh, dispatch. Is this (Jasmine)?

A: Yes.

Q: Hi. Um, our Kirkland officers were wondering if you wanted contact or not?

A: About what?

Q: So if you want an officer to contact you about the call that you made?

A: Yeah. If that's - could possible, please.

Q: Okay. And then did you want them to, um, call you? Or, um, contact you in person?

A: Uh, calling works.

Q: Calling. Okay. Great. All right. Thanks. Bye.

A: Bye.

The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate transcription.

Signed \_\_\_\_\_

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7                   **911 CALL**  
8                   **Q=911 Dispatch**  
9                   **A=(Jasmine) Betras**  
10

11  
12   Q:           911 Emergency.  
13

14   A:           Hey can get the police department please?  
15

16   Q:           Okay for what location?  
17

18   A:           Uh, downtown Kirkland Peter Kirk Park.  
19

20   Q:           And what's going on there?  
21

22   A:           Huh?  
23

24   Q:           What's going on there?  
25

26   A:           Uh, some dude just stole from me. He robbed me pretty much.  
27

28   Q:           How long ago?  
29

30   A:           And he threatened me. Like, two minutes ago.  
31

32   Q:           Okay wh- how did it happen?  
33

34   A:           So I have a nicotine device and he asked to hit it. So I said, "Yeah," 'cause  
35               I'm a nice person.  
36

37   Q:           Mm-hm.  
38

39   A:           And then he started walking away and I'm like, "Hey that's mine. Can I have  
40               it back?" and he's like, "No fuck you. It's mine now." And just ran off.  
41

42   Q:           Okay and you said it occurred two minutes ago?  
43

44   A:           Yeah, like, right by the (unintelligible) center.  
45

46 Q: And what was it a vape pen?  
47  
48 A: It was, um, it's, like- it's a Caliburn. They're new vape devices.  
49  
50 Q: Did he have any weapons on him?  
51  
52 A: I don't know.  
53  
54 Q: Okay did he appear to be under the influence of drugs or alcohol?  
55  
56 A: I don't know but I know he does do drugs and alcohol. I've seen him around  
57 here before.  
58  
59 Q: Okay and what direction was he heading when he left?  
60  
61 A: He was heading towards the little, um, shops area.  
62  
63 Q: Wh- what street was that? On Park or on 3rd?  
64  
65 A: I think it's - let me check really quick. It's on - hold on I need to get closer. I  
66 can't see that well. I think that says 3rd Street. Yeah it says 3rd Street.  
67  
68 Q: Okay was he - did he go north or south on 3rd?  
69  
70 A: I th- I think he went North? Is that heading towards the water - it's north  
71 right?  
72  
73 Q: Did he run off to the right or left?  
74  
75 A: He ran off straight. Where I'm standing at there's a straight going down to the  
76 shops area.  
77  
78 Q: Okay. And what's his description? Um, White, Black Hispanic, Asian?  
79  
80 A: He is white he is like 5'8" wearing a white shirt, blue or grey jeans. I think,  
81 like, his hair was up in a small bun.  
82  
83 Q: Okay and about how old?  
84  
85 A: Seventeen - eighteen.  
86  
87 Q: And what's your name?  
88  
89 A: My name's, uh - do you want my legal name?  
90



91 Q: Yes.  
92  
93 A: (Jasmine).  
94  
95 Q: Javin?  
96  
97 A: Huh?  
98  
99 Q: Did you say Javin?  
100  
101 A: (Jasmine).  
102  
103 Q: (Jasmine) okay. And your last name?  
104  
105 A: Betras, B-E-T-R-A-S.  
106  
107 Q: And what's a good phone number for you?  
108  
109 A: 425-655-8838.  
110  
111 Q: Okay - okay we'll go ahead and advise the police.  
112  
113 A: Okay should I go anywhere for my safety if anything happens?  
114  
115 Q: I - i- did he threaten you?  
116  
117 A: Yeah and he is - the people that - he's the kinda person that jumps people,  
118 like, that's his clique.  
119  
120 Q: So are you - do you know who he is?  
121  
122 A: I've seen him - I used to come in the area all the time before summer started.  
123 And then I stopped coming around because it started getting dangerous.  
124  
125 Q: So you're saying he's known for jumping people?  
126  
127 A: Yeah.  
128  
129 Q: But you don't know his name?  
130  
131 A: No.  
132  
133 Q: Okay you need to do whatever makes you feel safe. We do have your contact  
134 number.  
135

136 A: Okay - okay.

137

138 Q: Okay.

139

140 A: Okay thank you.

141

142 Q: Okay thank you (Jasmine).

143

144 A: Yeah no problem.

145

146 Q: Are you gonna - are you staying in the area or you - would you like contact by  
147 phone?

148

149 A: I'm gonna - I'm gonna stay but I'm gonna go somewhere different from this  
150 area.

151

152 Q: Okay.

153

154 A: Okay thank you.

155

156 Q: Mm-hm bye.

157

158

159 The transcript has been reviewed with the audio recording submitted and it is an accurate  
160 transcription.

161 Signed \_\_\_\_\_

# ATTACHMENT B

# Kirkland Police Department

Kirkland PD Policy Manual

---

## KIRKLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT MISSION AND VISION STATEMENT, VALUES

### **Mission Statement**

The Mission of the Kirkland Police Department is to protect and serve our community with honor, integrity and courage.

### **Values**

**Honor:** We live and die by our obligations to fulfill our duty and commitment to justice.

**Integrity:** We do the right thing for the right reason, even when no one is looking.

**Courage:** We choose to face challenges or adversity even when others will not or cannot.

### **Vision Statement**

The Vision of the Kirkland Police Department is to proactively reduce crime through partnerships and teamwork.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

---

### **CODE OF ETHICS**

#### **Law Enforcement Code of Ethics**

As a law enforcement officer, my fundamental duty is to serve the community; to safeguard lives and property; to protect the innocent against deception, the weak against oppression or intimidation and the peaceful against violence or disorder; and to respect the constitutional rights of all to liberty, equality and justice.

I will keep my private life unsullied as an example to all and will behave in a manner that does not bring discredit to me or to my agency. I will maintain courageous calm in the face of danger, scorn or ridicule; develop self-restraint; and be constantly mindful of the welfare of others. Honest in thought and deed both in my personal and official life, I will be exemplary in obeying the law and the regulations of my department. Whatever I see or hear of a confidential nature or that is confided to me in my official capacity will be kept ever secret unless revelation is necessary in the performance of my duty.

I will never act officiously or permit personal feelings, prejudices, political beliefs, aspirations, animosities or friendships to influence my decisions. With no compromise for crime and with relentless prosecution of criminals, I will enforce the law courteously and appropriately without fear or favor, malice or ill will, never employing unnecessary force or violence and never accepting gratuities.

I recognize the badge of my office as a symbol of public faith, and I accept it as a public trust to be held so long as I am true to the ethics of police service. I will never engage in acts of corruption or bribery, nor will I condone such acts by other police officers. I will cooperate with all legally authorized agencies and their representatives in the pursuit of justice.

I know that I alone am responsible for my own standard of professional performance and will take every reasonable opportunity to enhance and improve my level of knowledge and competence.

I will constantly strive to achieve these objectives and ideals, dedicating myself to my chosen profession . . . law enforcement.

#### **Kirkland Police Department Code of Ethics**

As a law enforcement employee, my fundamental obligation is to protect the constitutional rights and freedoms of the citizens of Kirkland.

While I consider the way I choose to conduct my private affairs a personal freedom, I accept the responsibilities for my actions, as well as inactions, while on duty or off duty, when those actions bring disrepute on the public image of my employer, my fellow employees, and the law enforcement profession.

I vow to perform all my duties in a professional and competent manner. I consider the abilities to be courageous in the face of danger and to exercise restraint in the use of my powers and authorities to be the ultimate public trust. I accept that I must consistently strive to achieve

# Kirkland Police Department

Kirkland PD Policy Manual

## *CODE OF ETHICS*

---

excellence in learning the necessary knowledge and skills associated with my duties. I will keep myself physically fit and mentally alert so that I am capable of performing my duties according to the standards of quality expected of my position.

I vow to be truthful and honest in my dealings with others. I deplore lies and half-truths that mislead or do not fully inform those who must depend upon my honesty. I will obey the very laws that I am committed to uphold. I will seek affirmative ways to comply with the standards of my department and the lawful directions of my supervisors.

I vow to treat others with courtesy at all times. I consider it to be a professional weakness to allow another's behavior to dictate my response. I will not allow others' actions or failings to be my excuse for not performing my duties in a responsible and expected manner.

I vow to empathize with the problems of people with whom I come into daily contact. However, I cannot allow my personal feelings, prejudices, animosities, or friendships to influence the discretionary authorities entrusted to my job. I will affirmatively seek ways to avoid conflicts and potential conflicts of interest that could compromise my official authority or public image.

I hold the authority inherent in my position to be an affirmation of the public's trust in me as a law enforcement employee. I do not take this trust lightly. As long as I remain in this position, I will dedicate myself to maintaining this trust and upholding all the ideals of the law enforcement profession.

## Use of Force

### 300.1 PURPOSE AND SCOPE

This policy provides guidelines on the reasonable use of force. While there is no way to specify the exact amount or type of reasonable force to be applied in any situation, every member of this department is expected to use these guidelines to make such decisions in a professional, impartial and reasonable manner.

#### 300.1.1 DEFINITIONS

Definitions related to this policy include:

**Deadly force** - Force reasonably anticipated and intended to create a substantial likelihood of causing death or very serious injury.

**Force** - The application of physical techniques or tactics, chemical agents or weapons to another person. It is not a use of force when a person allows him/herself to be searched, escorted, handcuffed or restrained.

### 300.2 POLICY

The use of force by law enforcement personnel is a matter of critical concern, both to the public and to the law enforcement community. Officers are involved on a daily basis in numerous and varied interactions and, when warranted, may use reasonable force in carrying out their duties.

Officers must have an understanding of, and true appreciation for, their authority and limitations. This is especially true with respect to overcoming resistance while engaged in the performance of law enforcement duties.

The Department recognizes and respects the value of all human life and dignity without prejudice to anyone. Vesting officers with the authority to use reasonable force and to protect the public welfare requires monitoring, evaluation and a careful balancing of all interests.

#### 300.2.1 DUTY TO INTERCEDE

Any officer present and observing another officer using force that is clearly beyond that which is objectively reasonable under the circumstances shall, when in a position to do so, intercede to prevent the use of unreasonable force. An officer who observes another employee use force that exceeds the degree of force permitted by law should promptly report these observations to a supervisor.

### 300.3 USE OF FORCE

Officers shall use only that amount of force that reasonably appears necessary given the facts and circumstances perceived by the officer at the time of the event to accomplish a legitimate law enforcement purpose.

The "reasonableness" of force will be judged from the perspective of a reasonable officer on the scene at the time of the incident. Any evaluation of reasonableness must allow for the fact that officers are often forced to make split-second decisions about the amount of force that reasonably

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Use of Force*

---

appears necessary in a particular situation, with limited information and in circumstances that are tense, uncertain and rapidly evolving.

Given that no policy can realistically predict every possible situation an officer might encounter, officers are entrusted to use well-reasoned discretion in determining the appropriate use of force in each incident.

It is also recognized that circumstances may arise in which officers reasonably believe that it would be impractical or ineffective to use any of the tools, weapons or methods provided by the Department. Officers may find it more effective or reasonable to improvise their response to rapidly unfolding conditions that they are confronting. In such circumstances, the use of any improvised device or method must nonetheless be reasonable and utilized only to the degree that reasonably appears necessary to accomplish a legitimate law enforcement purpose.

While the ultimate objective of every law enforcement encounter is to avoid or minimize injury, nothing in this policy requires an officer to retreat or be exposed to possible physical injury before applying reasonable force.

#### 300.3.1 USE OF FORCE TO EFFECT AN ARREST

An officer may use all means reasonably necessary to effect an arrest if, after notice of the intention to arrest the person, he/she either flees or forcibly resists (RCW 10.31.050).

#### 300.3.2 FACTORS USED TO DETERMINE THE REASONABLENESS OF FORCE

When determining whether to apply force and evaluating whether an officer has used reasonable force, a number of factors should be taken into consideration, as time and circumstances permit. These factors include, but are not limited to:

- (a) Immediacy and severity of the threat to officers or others.
- (b) The conduct of the individual being confronted, as reasonably perceived by the officer at the time.
- (c) Officer/subject factors (age, size, relative strength, skill level, injuries sustained, level of exhaustion or fatigue, the number of officers available vs. subjects).
- (d) The effects of drugs or alcohol.
- (e) Subject's mental state or capacity.
- (f) Proximity of weapons or dangerous improvised devices.
- (g) The degree to which the subject has been effectively restrained and his/her ability to resist despite being restrained.
- (h) The availability of other options and their possible effectiveness.
- (i) Seriousness of the suspected offense or reason for contact with the individual.
- (j) Training and experience of the officer.
- (k) Potential for injury to officers, suspects and others.



# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Use of Force*

---

- (l) Whether the person appears to be resisting, attempting to evade arrest by flight or is attacking the officer.
- (m) The risk and reasonably foreseeable consequences of escape.
- (n) The apparent need for immediate control of the subject or a prompt resolution of the situation.
- (o) Whether the conduct of the individual being confronted no longer reasonably appears to pose an imminent threat to the officer or others.
- (p) Prior contacts with the subject or awareness of any propensity for violence.
- (q) Any other exigent circumstances.

#### 300.3.3 PAIN COMPLIANCE TECHNIQUES

Pain compliance techniques may be effective in controlling a physically or actively resisting individual. Officers may only apply those pain compliance techniques that are consistent with the principles taught by the department, CJTC or other approved training. Officers utilizing any pain compliance technique should consider:

- (a) The degree to which the application of the technique may be controlled given the level of resistance.
- (b) Whether the person can comply with the direction or orders of the officer.
- (c) Whether the person has been given sufficient opportunity to comply.

The application of any pain compliance technique shall be discontinued once the officer determines that compliance has been achieved.

#### 300.3.4 CAROTID CONTROL HOLD

The proper application of a Vascular Neck Restraint by a trained officer may be effective in restraining a violent or combative individual. However, due to the potential for injury, the use of a Vascular Neck Restraint is subject to the following:

- (a) The officer shall have successfully completed department-approved training in the use of Vascular Neck Restraints and the department's use of force policy. After initial training, officers shall complete annual training in the use of Vascular Neck Restraints in order to be considered current in their certification.
- (b) Any neck restraint not taught in training by the Kirkland Police Department Defensive Tactics Cadre may be considered lethal force.
- (c) Vascular Neck Restraints may only be used when circumstances perceived by the officer at the time indicate that such application reasonably appears necessary to control a person in any of the following circumstances:
  - 1. The subject is violent or physically resisting.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Use of Force*

---

2. The subject, by words or actions, has demonstrated an intention to be violent and reasonably appears to have the potential to harm officers, him/herself or others.
- (d) The application of a Vascular Neck Restraint on the following individuals should generally be avoided unless the totality of the circumstances indicates that other available options reasonably appear ineffective, or would present a greater danger to the officer, the subject or others, and the officer reasonably believes that the need to control the individual outweighs the risk of applying a Vascular Neck Restraint:
  1. Females who are known to be pregnant
  2. Elderly individuals
  3. Obvious juveniles
- (e) Any individual who has had a Vascular Neck Restraint applied, regardless of whether he/she was rendered unconscious, shall be promptly examined by paramedics or other qualified medical personnel.
  1. In the event of unconsciousness, the individual will be constantly monitored for a period of two hours starting when they regain consciousness.
- (f) The officer shall inform any person receiving custody, or any person placed in a position of providing care, that the individual has been subjected to a Vascular Neck Restraint and whether the subject lost consciousness as a result.
- (g) Any officer attempting or applying a Vascular Neck Restraint shall promptly notify a supervisor of the use or attempted use of such hold.
- (h) The use or attempted use of a Vascular Neck Restraint shall be thoroughly documented by the officer in the related incident report as well as a use of force report.

#### **300.4 DEADLY FORCE APPLICATIONS**

Use of deadly force is justified in the following circumstances:

- (a) An officer may use deadly force to protect him/herself or others from what he/she reasonably believes would be an imminent threat of death or serious bodily injury.
- (b) An officer may use deadly force to stop a fleeing subject when the officer has probable cause to believe that the person has committed, or intends to commit, a felony involving the infliction or threatened infliction of serious bodily injury or death, and the officer reasonably believes that there is an imminent risk of serious bodily injury or death to any other person if the subject is not immediately apprehended. Under such circumstances, a verbal warning should precede the use of deadly force, where feasible.

Imminent does not mean immediate or instantaneous. An imminent danger may exist even if the suspect is not at that very moment pointing a weapon at someone. For

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Use of Force*

---

example, an imminent danger may exist if an officer reasonably believes any of the following:

1. The person has a weapon or is attempting to access one and it is reasonable to believe the person intends to use it against the officer or another.
2. The person is capable of causing serious bodily injury or death without a weapon and it is reasonable to believe the person intends to do so.

#### **300.4.1 SHOOTING AT OR FROM MOVING VEHICLES**

Shots fired at or from a moving vehicle are rarely effective. An officer should only discharge a firearm at a moving vehicle or its occupants when the officer reasonably believes there are no other reasonable means available to avert the threat of the vehicle, or if deadly force other than the vehicle is directed at the officer or others.

Officers should not shoot at any part of a vehicle in an attempt to disable the vehicle.

#### **300.5 REPORTING THE USE OF FORCE**

Any use of force by a member of this department shall be documented promptly, completely and accurately in both an incident report and a use of force entry. The officer should articulate the factors perceived and why he/she believed the use of force was reasonable under the circumstances.

##### **300.5.1 NOTIFICATION TO SUPERVISORS**

Supervisory notification shall be made as soon as practicable following the application of force in any of the following circumstances:

- (a) The application caused a visible injury.
- (b) The application would lead a reasonable officer to conclude that the individual may have experienced more than momentary discomfort.
- (c) The individual subjected to the force complained of injury or continuing pain.
- (d) The individual indicates intent to pursue litigation.
- (e) Any application of the TASER<sup>®</sup> device or control device.
- (f) Any application of a restraint device other than handcuffs, shackles or belly chains.
- (g) Any application of a Vascular Neck Restraint.
- (h) The individual subjected to the force was rendered unconscious.
- (i) An individual was struck or kicked.
- (j) An individual alleges any of the above has occurred.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Use of Force*

---

#### **300.6 MEDICAL CONSIDERATION**

Prior to booking or release, medical assistance shall be obtained for any person who exhibits signs of physical distress, who has sustained visible injury, expresses a complaint of injury or continuing pain, or who was rendered unconscious. Any individual exhibiting signs of physical distress after an encounter should be continuously monitored until he/she can be medically assessed.

Based upon the officer's initial assessment of the nature and extent of the subject's injuries, medical assistance may consist of examination by fire personnel, paramedics, hospital staff or medical staff at the jail. If any such individual refuses medical attention, such a refusal shall be fully documented in related reports and, whenever practicable, should be witnessed by another officer and/or medical personnel. If a recording is made of the contact or an interview with the individual, any refusal should be included in the recording, if possible.

The on-scene supervisor, or if not available, the primary handling officer shall ensure that any person providing medical care or receiving custody of a person following any use of force is informed that the person was subjected to force. This notification shall include a description of the force used and any other circumstances the officer reasonably believes would be potential safety or medical risks to the subject (e.g., prolonged struggle, extreme agitation, impaired respiration).

Persons who exhibit extreme agitation, violent irrational behavior accompanied by profuse sweating, extraordinary strength beyond their physical characteristics and imperviousness to pain (sometimes called "excited delirium"), or who require a protracted physical encounter with multiple officers to be brought under control, may be at an increased risk of sudden death. Calls involving these persons should be considered medical emergencies. Officers who reasonably suspect a medical emergency should request medical assistance as soon as practicable and have medical personnel stage away if appropriate.

#### **300.7 SUPERVISOR RESPONSIBILITY**

When a supervisor is able to respond to an incident in which there has been a reported application of force, the supervisor is expected to:

- (a) Obtain the basic facts from the involved officers. Absent an allegation of misconduct or excessive force, this will be considered a routine contact in the normal course of duties.
- (b) Ensure that any injured parties are examined and treated.
- (c) Once any initial medical assessment has been completed or first aid has been rendered, ensure that photographs have been taken of any areas involving visible injury or complaint of pain, as well as overall photographs of uninjured areas. These photographs should be retained until all potential for civil litigation has expired.
- (d) Identify any witnesses not already included in related reports.
- (e) Review and approve all related reports.
- (f) Determine if there is any indication that the subject may pursue civil litigation.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Use of Force*

---

1. If there is an indication of potential civil litigation, the supervisor should complete and route a notification of a potential claim through the appropriate chain of command.
- (g) Evaluate the circumstances surrounding the incident. If there is a question of policy non-compliance or if for any reason further investigation may be appropriate the supervisor shall prepare a memorandum for their immediate supervisor outlining their beliefs.

In the event that a supervisor is unable to respond to the scene of an incident involving the reported application of force, the supervisor is still expected to complete as many of the above items as circumstances permit.

If a complaint of excessive force is brought forward by an injured party, the supervisor shall immediately follow the Personnel Complaint Policy.

#### **300.7.1 SECTION LIEUTENANT RESPONSIBILITY**

The Section Lieutenant shall review each use of force by any personnel within his/her command to ensure compliance with this policy and to address any training issues.

#### **300.7.2 ANNUAL MANAGEMENT REVIEW AND ANALYSIS OF USE OF FORCE EVENTS**

The Administrative Lieutenant will compile an annual year end report, based upon electronic tracking system records, of all use of force events involving Kirkland Police Department employees. This report shall be forwarded to the Chief of Police at the end of every calendar year.

#### **300.8 TRAINING**

Officers will receive annual training on this policy and demonstrate their knowledge and understanding.

## Conducted Energy Weapon

### 304.1 PURPOSE AND SCOPE

This policy provides guidelines for the issuance and use of TASERS®.

### 304.2 POLICY

The TASER is intended to control a violent or potentially violent individual, while minimizing the risk of serious injury. The appropriate use of such a device should result in fewer serious injuries to officers and suspects.

### 304.3 ISSUANCE AND CARRYING OF A TASER

Only members who have successfully completed department-approved training may be issued and carry the TASER.

TASERS are issued for use during a member's current assignment. Those leaving a particular assignment may be required to return the device to the department's inventory.

Officers shall only use the TASER and cartridges that have been issued by the Department. Uniformed officers who have been issued the TASER shall wear the device in an approved holster on their person. Non-uniformed officers may secure the TASER in the driver's compartment of their vehicle.

Members carrying the TASER should perform a spark test on the unit prior to every shift.

When carried while in uniform, officers shall only carry the TASER in a weak-side holster, either on the duty belt or the load bearing vest (LBV), on the side opposite the duty weapon.

- (a) All TASERS shall be clearly and distinctly marked to differentiate them from the duty weapon and any other device.
- (b) Whenever practicable, officers should carry two or more cartridges on their person when carrying the TASER.
- (c) Officers shall be responsible for ensuring that their issued TASER is properly maintained and in good working order.
- (d) Officers should not hold both a firearm and the TASER at the same time.

### 304.4 VERBAL AND VISUAL WARNINGS

A verbal warning of the intended use of the TASER should precede its application, unless it would otherwise endanger the safety of officers or when it is not practicable due to the circumstances. The purpose of the warning is to:

- (a) Provide the individual with a reasonable opportunity to voluntarily comply.
- (b) Provide other officers and individuals with a warning that the TASER may be deployed.

# Kirkland Police Department

Kirkland PD Policy Manual

## *Conducted Energy Weapon*

---

If, after a verbal warning, an individual is unwilling to voluntarily comply with an officer's lawful orders and it appears both reasonable and feasible under the circumstances, the officer may, but is not required to, display the electrical arc (provided that a cartridge has not been loaded into the device), or the laser in a further attempt to gain compliance prior to the application of the TASER. The aiming laser should never be intentionally directed into the eyes of another as it may permanently impair his/her vision.

The fact that a verbal or other warning was given or the reasons it was not given shall be documented by the officer deploying the TASER in the related report.

### **304.5 USE OF THE TASER**

The TASER has limitations and restrictions requiring consideration before its use. The TASER should only be used when its operator can safely approach the subject within the operational range of the device. Although the TASER is generally effective in controlling most individuals, officers should be aware that the device may not achieve the intended results and be prepared with other options.

#### **304.5.1 APPLICATION OF THE TASER**

The TASER may be used in any of the following circumstances, when the circumstances perceived by the officer at the time indicate that such application is reasonably necessary to control a person:

- (a) The subject is violent or is physically resisting.
- (b) The subject has demonstrated, by words or action, an intention to be violent or to physically resist, and reasonably appears to present the potential to harm officers, him/herself or others.

Absent meeting the conditions set forth in (a) or (b) above, or a reasonable belief that an individual has committed or threatened to commit a serious offense, mere flight from a pursuing officer, without other known circumstances or factors, is not good cause for the use of the TASER to apprehend an individual.

#### **304.5.2 SPECIAL DEPLOYMENT CONSIDERATIONS**

The use of the TASER on certain individuals should generally be avoided unless the totality of the circumstances indicates that other available options reasonably appear ineffective or would present a greater danger to the officer, the subject or others, and the officer reasonably believes that the need to control the individual outweighs the risk of using the device. This includes:

- (a) Individuals who are known to be pregnant.
- (b) Elderly individuals or obvious juveniles.
- (c) Individuals with obviously low body mass.
- (d) Individuals who are handcuffed or otherwise restrained.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Conducted Energy Weapon*

---

- (e) Individuals who have been recently sprayed with a flammable chemical agent or who are otherwise in close proximity to any known combustible vapor or flammable material, including alcohol-based oleoresin capsicum (OC) spray.
- (f) Individuals whose position or activity may result in collateral injury (e.g., falls from height, operating vehicles).

Because the application of the TASER in the drive-stun mode (i.e., direct contact without probes) relies primarily on pain compliance, the use of the drive-stun mode generally should be limited to supplementing the probe-mode to complete the circuit, or as a distraction technique to gain separation between officers and the subject, thereby giving officers time and distance to consider other force options or actions.

The TASER shall not be used to psychologically torment, elicit statements or to punish any individual.

Officers should attempt to handcuff individuals while the Taser is cycling in an effort to control the individual as quickly as possible.

#### 304.5.3 TARGETING CONSIDERATIONS

Reasonable efforts should be made to target lower center mass and avoid the head, neck, chest and groin. If the dynamics of a situation or officer safety do not permit the officer to limit the application of the TASER probes to a precise target area, officers should monitor the condition of the subject if one or more probes strikes the head, neck, chest or groin until the subject is examined by paramedics or other medical personnel.

#### 304.5.4 MULTIPLE APPLICATIONS OF THE TASER DEVICE

Officers should apply the TASER for only one standard cycle and then evaluate the situation before applying any subsequent cycles. Multiple applications of the TASER against a single individual are generally not recommended and should be avoided unless the officer reasonably believes that the need to control the individual outweighs the potentially increased risk posed by multiple applications.

If the first application of the TASER appears to be ineffective in gaining control of an individual, the officer should consider certain factors before additional applications of the TASER, including:

- (a) Whether the probes are making proper contact.
- (b) Whether the individual has the ability and has been given a reasonable opportunity to comply.
- (c) Whether verbal commands, other options or tactics may be more effective.

Officers should generally not intentionally apply more than one TASER at a time against a single subject.



# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Conducted Energy Weapon*

---

#### 304.5.5 ACTIONS FOLLOWING DEPLOYMENTS

Officers shall notify a supervisor of all TASER discharges. Photographs should be taken of the probe contact sites, Anti-Felon identification (AFID)/Confetti tags should be collected and the expended cartridge, along with both probes and wire, should be submitted into evidence. The cartridge serial number should be noted and documented on the evidence paperwork. The evidence packaging should be marked "Biohazard" if the probes penetrated the subject's skin.

#### 304.5.6 DANGEROUS ANIMALS

The TASER may be deployed against an animal as part of a plan to deal with a potentially dangerous animal, such as a dog, if the animal reasonably appears to pose an imminent threat to human safety and alternative methods are not reasonably available or would likely be ineffective.

If feasible, TASER probes should be retrieved from any animal exposed to a TASER. All post-deployment actions listed in 304.5.5 should be followed. All notification and documentation requirements shall be followed as listed in 304.6.

#### 304.5.7 OFF-DUTY CONSIDERATIONS

Officers are not authorized to carry department TASERs while off-duty. This does not apply to authorized police related outside employment assignments.

Commissioned Officers shall ensure that TASERs are secured while in their homes, vehicles or any other area under their control, in a manner that will keep the device inaccessible to others.

Upon finishing their shift, Correctional Officers shall secure their TASER in their locked locker.

#### 304.6 DOCUMENTATION

Officers shall document all TASER discharges in the related arrest/crime report and the appropriate use of force form. Notification shall also be made to a supervisor in compliance with the Use of Force Policy. Unintentional discharges, pointing the device at a person, laser activation and arcing the device will also be documented on the report form.

Accidental discharges of a TASER cartridge will also be documented on a memorandum to their supervisor. Any report documenting the discharge of a TASER cartridge will include the cartridge serial number and an explanation of the circumstances surrounding the discharge.

##### 304.6.1 TASER DEVICE FORM

The Senior Less Lethal Instructor should periodically analyze the use of force report forms to identify trends, including deterrence and effectiveness. The Senior Less Lethal Instructor, or their designee, should also conduct audits of data downloads and reconcile TASER use of force report forms with recorded activations on a bi-annual basis. A written report compiling this information shall be submitted to the Risk Management Lieutenant once a year.

##### 304.6.2 REPORTS

The officer should include the following in the arrest/crime report:

- (a) Identification of all personnel firing TASERS

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Conducted Energy Weapon*

---

- (b) Identification of all witnesses
- (c) Medical care provided to the subject
- (d) Observations of the subject's physical and physiological actions
- (e) Any known or suspected drug use, intoxication or other medical problems

#### **304.7 MEDICAL TREATMENT**

Consistent with local medical personnel protocols and absent extenuating circumstances, only qualified personnel, including appropriate medical personnel, should remove TASER probes from a person's body. Qualified personnel includes any officers who have been trained in the proper method of probe removal. Used TASER darts shall be considered a sharp biohazard, similar to a used hypodermic needle. Universal precautions should be taken accordingly.

All persons who have been struck by TASER probes or who have been subjected to the electric discharge of the TASER shall be medically assessed prior to booking. Additionally, any such individual who falls under any of the following categories should, as soon as practicable, be examined by paramedics or other qualified medical personnel:

- (a) The person is suspected of being under the influence of controlled substances and/or alcohol.
- (b) The person may be pregnant.
- (c) The person reasonably appears to be in need of medical attention.
- (d) The TASER probes are lodged in a sensitive area (e.g., groin, female breast, head, face, neck).
- (e) The person requests medical treatment.

Any individual exhibiting signs of distress or who is exposed to multiple or prolonged applications (i.e., more than 15 seconds) shall be transported to a medical facility for examination or medically evaluated prior to booking. If any individual refuses medical attention, such a refusal should be witnessed by another officer and/or medical personnel and shall be fully documented in related reports. If an audio recording is made of the contact or an interview with the individual, any refusal should be included, if possible.

The transporting officer shall inform any person providing medical care or receiving custody that the individual has been subjected to the application of the TASER.

#### **304.8 SUPERVISOR RESPONSIBILITIES**

When possible, supervisors should respond to calls when they reasonably believe there is a likelihood the TASER may be used. A supervisor should respond to all incidents where the TASER

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Conducted Energy Weapon*

---

was activated. A supervisor should take any deployed TASER off-line and place it in the safe in the Field Office. The deployed TASER should be replaced with a spare yellow TASER from the safe until such time as the original TASER is returned to the officer. The supervisor should send a notification email to the Less Lethal Unit head. A member of the Less Lethal Unit will retrieve the deployed TASER and download the device's onboard memory through the data port as soon as possible following the incident and save it with the related arrest/crime report.

A supervisor should review each incident where a person or animal has been exposed to an activation of the TASER and ensure a Blue Team entry is completed and cc'd to the Less Lethal Unit head.

Photographs of probe sites should be taken and witnesses interviewed.

- If probe sites are located in a sensitive area, such as breasts, buttocks or outer genitalia, a supervisor shall be called to the scene prior to photographs being taken.
- All efforts shall be made for the photographs to be taken with concern for safety, dignity, courtesy, respect for privacy and hygiene, and in compliance with policy and law to protect the rights of those in custody.
- Whenever practicable, photographs should be taken by an officer of the same sex as the person being photographed.
  - If an officer of the same sex is not reasonably available, the supervisor will ensure that all reasonable steps are taken to minimize the exposure of sensitive areas.

#### **304.9 TRAINING**

Personnel who are authorized to carry the TASER shall be permitted to do so only after successfully completing the initial department-approved training. Any personnel who have not carried the TASER as a part of their assignment for a period of six months or more shall be recertified by a department-approved TASER instructor prior to again carrying or using the device.

Proficiency training for personnel who have been issued TASERS should occur every year. A reassessment of an officer's knowledge and/or practical skill may be required at any time if deemed appropriate by the Training Sergeant or the Senior Less Lethal instructor. All training and proficiency for TASERS will be documented in the officer's training file.

Command staff, supervisors and investigators should receive TASER training as appropriate for the investigations they conduct and review.

Officers who do not carry TASERS should receive training that is sufficient to familiarize them with the device and with working with officers who use the device.

The Training Sergeant is responsible for ensuring that all members who carry TASERS have received initial and annual proficiency training. Periodic audits should be used for verification.

Application of TASERS during training could result in injury to personnel and should not be mandatory for certification.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Conducted Energy Weapon*

---

The Training Sergeant should ensure that all training includes:

- (a) A review of this policy.
- (b) A review of the Use of Force Policy.
- (c) Performing weak-hand draws or cross-draws to reduce the possibility of unintentionally drawing and firing a firearm.
- (d) Target area considerations, to include techniques or options to reduce the unintentional application of probes near the head, neck, chest and groin.
- (e) Handcuffing a subject during the application of the TASER and transitioning to other force options.
- (f) De-escalation techniques.
- (g) Restraint techniques that do not impair respiration following the application of the TASER.

#### 304.9.1 VOLUNTARY EXPOSURE

All voluntary exposures shall be documented according to the Less Lethal Unit's Voluntary Exposure Procedure.



## Search and Seizure

### 311.1 PURPOSE AND SCOPE

Both the federal and state Constitutions provide every individual with the right to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures. This policy provides general guidelines for Kirkland Police Department personnel to consider when dealing with search and seizure issues.

### 311.2 POLICY

It is the policy of the Kirkland Police Department to respect the fundamental privacy rights of individuals. Members of this department will conduct searches in strict observance of the constitutional rights of persons being searched. All seizures by this department will comply with relevant federal and state law governing the seizure of persons and property.

The Department will provide relevant and current training to officers as guidance for the application of current law, local community standards and prosecutorial considerations regarding specific search and seizure situations, as appropriate.

### 311.3 SEARCHES

The U.S. Constitution generally provides that a valid warrant is required in order for a search to be valid. There are, however, several exceptions that permit a warrantless search.

Examples of law enforcement activities that are exceptions to the general warrant requirement include, but are not limited to, searches pursuant to the following:

- Valid consent
- Incident to a lawful arrest
- Legitimate community caretaking interests
- Exigent circumstances

Certain other activities are recognized by federal and state courts and by certain statutes as legitimate law enforcement activities that also do not require a warrant. Such activities may include seizure and examination of abandoned property and observations of activities and property located on open public areas.

Because case law regarding search and seizure is constantly changing and subject to interpretation by the courts, each member of this department is expected to act in each situation according to current training and his/her familiarity with clearly established rights as determined by case law.

Whenever practicable, officers are encouraged to contact a supervisor to resolve questions regarding search and seizure issues prior to electing a course of action.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### Search and Seizure

---

#### 311.3.1 RESTRICTIONS ON CELL SITE SIMULATOR USE

A member may only install or use a pen register, trap and trace device or cell site simulator device with a supporting court order or when there is both coordination with a prosecuting attorney and joint determination of probable cause to believe an emergency situation exists that involves immediate danger of death or serious bodily injury to a person. A court order must be obtained within 48 hours after installation of the pen register, trap and trace device or cell site stimulator device when an emergency situation exists (RCW 9.73.260).

#### 311.4 SEARCH PROTOCOL

Although conditions will vary and officer safety and other exigencies must be considered in every search situation, the following guidelines should be followed whenever circumstances permit:

- (a) Members of this department will strive to conduct searches with dignity and courtesy.
- (b) Officers should explain to the person being searched the reason for the search and how the search will be conducted.
- (c) Searches should be carried out with due regard and respect for private property interests and in a manner that minimizes damage. Property should be left in a condition as close as reasonably possible to its pre-search condition.
- (d) In order to minimize the need for forcible entry, an attempt should be made to obtain keys, combinations or access codes when a search of locked property is anticipated.
  1. If a forcible entry becomes necessary, officers shall seek supervisor approval prior to taking action.
  2. If the details of the incident do not allow time to seek supervisor approval, officer shall notify their supervisor as soon as possible following their action.
  3. Only trained personnel shall use department provided breaching equipment.
- (e) When the person to be searched is of the opposite sex as the searching officer, a reasonable effort should be made to summon an officer of the same sex as the subject to conduct the search. When it is not practicable to summon an officer of the same sex as the subject, the following guidelines should be followed:
  1. Another officer or a supervisor should witness the search.
  2. The officer should not search areas of the body covered by tight-fitting clothing, sheer clothing or clothing that could not reasonably conceal a weapon.

#### 311.5 DOCUMENTATION

Officers are responsible to document any search and to ensure that any required reports are sufficient including, at minimum, documentation of the following:

- Reason for the search

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Search and Seizure*

---

- Any efforts used to minimize the intrusiveness of any search (e.g., asking for consent or keys)
- What, if any, injuries or damage occurred
- All steps taken to secure property
- The results of the search, including a description of any property or contraband seized
- If the person searched is the opposite sex, any efforts to summon an officer of the same sex as the person being searched and the identification of any witness officer

Supervisors shall review reports to ensure the reports are accurate, that actions are properly documented and that current legal requirements and department policy have been met.

## Standards of Conduct

### 320.1 PURPOSE AND SCOPE

This policy establishes standards of conduct that are consistent with the values and mission of the Kirkland Police Department and are expected of all department members. The standards contained in this policy are not intended to be an exhaustive list of requirements and prohibitions but they do identify many of the important matters concerning conduct. In addition to the provisions of this policy, members are subject to all other provisions contained in this manual, as well as any additional guidance on conduct that may be disseminated by this department or a member's supervisors.

### 320.2 POLICY

The continued employment or appointment of every member of the Kirkland Police Department shall be based on conduct that reasonably conforms to the guidelines set forth herein. Failure to meet the guidelines set forth in this policy, whether on- or off-duty, may be cause for disciplinary action.

An employee's off-duty conduct shall be governed by this policy to the extent that it is related to act(s) that may materially affect or arise from the employee's ability to perform official duties or to the extent that it may be indicative of unfitness for his/her position.

#### 320.2.1 PROGRESSIVE DISCIPLINE

The administration of discipline is generally expected to be progressive in nature, with relatively minor violations of rules resulting in minor disciplinary action for first offenders. Repetitive similar violations, or more serious violations, would generally result in progressively more serious forms of discipline being administered.

Nothing in this policy is intended to preclude the administration of more serious forms of discipline, including termination, for a first offense when warranted by the seriousness of the offense.

### 320.3 FORMS OF DISCIPLINE

According to the collective bargaining agreement, progressive discipline may include:

- (a) oral reprimands, which will be documented;
- (b) written reprimands;
- (c) disciplinary transfer;
- (d) suspension with or without pay;
- (e) demotion;
- (f) discharge.



# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### Standards of Conduct

---

#### 320.3.1 ORAL REPRIMANDS

If the employee misconduct is minor, consisting of only a minor procedural mistake or inappropriate judgment, employees, as a general rule, will be issued an oral reprimand which will become part of the employee's personnel file. This is not to exceed three repetitions within a one year period for the same violation.

#### 320.3.2 WRITTEN REPRIMANDS

If the employee misconduct is serious, part of a continuing pattern of behavior involving repeated minor misconduct / mistakes, or there are more than three repetitions within a one year period for the same violation, employees as a general rule will be issued a written reprimand. Written reprimands will contain charges (what rules have been violated) and specifications (description of the conduct that constituted the rule violation). Reprimands will be part of an employee's personnel file.

#### 320.3.3 DISCIPLINARY TRANSFER, SUSPENSION WITH OR WITHOUT PAY, DEMOTIONS, DISCHARGE

##### Recommendations for Disciplinary Transfer:

If the employee misconduct is serious, or is part of a continuing pattern of behavior involving repeated serious misconduct, the employee may be recommended for a disciplinary transfer.

Recommendations for a disciplinary transfer will be implemented according to current Civil Service Rules and Regulations, Kirkland Municipal Code Chapter 3.54, and/or the collective bargaining agreements. Recommendations for disciplinary transfer will be part of an employee's personnel file.

##### Recommendations for Suspension with or without pay:

If the employee misconduct is very serious, or is part of a continuing pattern of behavior involving repeated serious misconduct, employees may be recommended for suspension with or without pay. Recommendations for suspension with or without pay will be implemented according to current Civil Service Rules and Regulations, Kirkland Municipal Code Chapter 3.54, and/or the collective bargaining agreements. Recommendations for suspension with or without pay will include charges and specifications for the particular offense. Suspensions with or without pay will become a part of an employee's personnel file.

##### Recommendations for Demotion:

If the employee misconduct is very serious, or is part of a continuing pattern of behavior involving repeated serious misconduct, employees may be recommended for demotion. Recommendations for demotion will be implemented according to current Civil Service Rules and Regulations, Kirkland Municipal Code Chapter 3.54, and/or the collective bargaining agreements. Recommendations for demotion will include charges and specifications for the particular offense. Demotions will become a part of an employee's personnel file.

##### Recommendation for Discharge:

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Standards of Conduct*

---

If the employee misconduct is so serious that continued employment is no longer appropriate or is part of a continuing pattern of behavior involving repeated serious or very serious misconduct, employees as a general rule will be recommended for dismissal. Recommendations for dismissal will contain charges and specifications for the particular offense. Dismissals will be implemented according to current Civil Service Rules and Regulations, Kirkland Municipal Code Chapter 3.54, and/or the collective bargaining agreements. Dismissals will be part of an employee's personnel file.

#### **320.4 DIRECTIVES AND ORDERS**

Members shall comply with lawful directives and orders from any department supervisor or person in a position of authority, absent a reasonable and bona fide justification.

##### **320.4.1 UNLAWFUL OR CONFLICTING ORDERS**

Supervisors shall not knowingly issue orders or directives that, if carried out, would result in a violation of any law or department policy. Supervisors should not issue orders that conflict with any previous order without making reasonable clarification that the new order is intended to countermand the earlier order.

No member is required to obey any order that appears to be in direct conflict with any federal law, state law or local ordinance. Following a known unlawful order is not a defense and does not relieve the member from criminal or civil prosecution or administrative discipline. If the legality of an order is in doubt, the affected member shall ask the issuing supervisor to clarify the order or shall confer with a higher authority. The responsibility for refusal to obey rests with the member, who shall subsequently be required to justify the refusal.

Unless it would jeopardize the safety of any individual, members who are presented with a lawful order that is in conflict with a previous lawful order, department policy or other directive shall respectfully inform the issuing supervisor of the conflict. The issuing supervisor is responsible for either resolving the conflict or clarifying that the lawful order is intended to countermand the previous lawful order or directive, in which case the member is obliged to comply. Members who are compelled to follow a conflicting lawful order after having given the issuing supervisor the opportunity to correct the conflict, will not be held accountable for disobedience of the lawful order or directive that was initially issued.

The person countermanding the original order shall notify, in writing, the person issuing the original order, indicating the action taken and the reason.

##### **320.4.2 SUPERVISOR RESPONSIBILITIES**

Supervisors and managers are required to follow all policies and procedures and may be subject to discipline for:

- (a) Failure to be reasonably aware of the performance of their subordinates or to provide appropriate guidance and control.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Standards of Conduct*

---

- (b) Failure to promptly and fully report any known misconduct of a member to his/her immediate supervisor or to document such misconduct appropriately or as required by policy.
- (c) Directing a subordinate to violate a policy or directive, acquiesce to such a violation, or are indifferent to any such violation by a subordinate.
- (d) The unequal or disparate exercise of authority on the part of a supervisor toward any member for malicious or other improper purpose.

#### **320.5 GENERAL STANDARDS**

Members shall conduct themselves, whether on- or off-duty, in accordance with the United States and Washington Constitutions and all applicable laws, ordinances and rules enacted or established pursuant to legal authority.

Members shall familiarize themselves with policies and procedures and are responsible for compliance with each. Members should seek clarification and guidance from supervisors in the event of any perceived ambiguity or uncertainty.

Discipline may be initiated for any good cause. It is not mandatory that a specific policy or rule violation be cited to sustain discipline. This policy is not intended to cover every possible type of misconduct.

#### **320.6 CAUSES FOR DISCIPLINE**

The following are illustrative of causes for disciplinary action. This list is not intended to cover every possible type of misconduct and does not preclude the recommendation of disciplinary action for violation of other rules, standards, ethics and specific action or inaction that is detrimental to efficient department service.

##### **320.6.1 LAWS, RULES AND ORDERS**

- (a) Violation of, or ordering or instructing a subordinate to violate any policy, procedure, rule, order, directive, requirement or failure to follow instructions contained in department or City manuals.
- (b) Disobedience of any legal directive or order issued by any department member of a higher rank.
- (c) Violation of federal, state, local or administrative laws, rules or regulations.

##### **320.6.2 ETHICS**

- (a) Using or disclosing one's status as a member of the Kirkland Police Department in any way that could reasonably be perceived as an attempt to gain influence or authority for non-department business or activity.
- (b) The wrongful or unlawful exercise of authority on the part of any member for malicious purpose, personal gain, willful deceit or any other improper purpose.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Standards of Conduct*

---

- (c) The receipt or acceptance of a reward, fee or gift from any person for service incident to the performance of the member's duties (lawful subpoena fees and authorized work permits excepted).
- (d) Acceptance of fees, gifts or money contrary to the rules of this department and/or laws of the state.
- (e) Offer or acceptance of a bribe or gratuity.
- (f) Misappropriation or misuse of public funds, property, personnel or services.
- (g) Failure to comply with the oath of office and agency policies, including the duty to be truthful and honest in the conduct of official business.
- (h) Any other failure to abide by the standards of ethical conduct.

#### 320.6.3 DISCRIMINATION, OPPRESSION OR FAVORITISM

Discriminating against, oppressing or providing favoritism to any person because of age, race, color, creed, religion, sex, sexual orientation, gender identity or expression, national origin, ancestry, marital status, physical or mental disability, medical condition or other classification protected by law, or intentionally denying or impeding another in the exercise or enjoyment of any right, privilege, power or immunity, knowing the conduct is unlawful.

#### 320.6.4 RELATIONSHIPS

- (a) Unwelcome solicitation of a personal or sexual relationship while on-duty or through the use of one's official capacity.
- (b) Engaging in on-duty sexual activity including, but not limited to, sexual intercourse, excessive displays of public affection or other sexual contact.
- (c) Establishing or maintaining an inappropriate personal or financial relationship, as a result of an investigation, with a known victim, witness, suspect or defendant while a case is being investigated or prosecuted, or as a direct result of any official contact.
- (d) Associating with or joining a criminal gang, organized crime and/or criminal syndicate when the member knows or reasonably should know of the criminal nature of the organization. This includes any organization involved in a definable criminal activity or enterprise, except as specifically directed and authorized by this department.
- (e) Associating on a personal, rather than official basis with persons who demonstrate recurring involvement in serious violations of state or federal laws after the member knows, or reasonably should know of such criminal activities, except where such person is a member of an employee's immediate family (as defined by the collective bargaining agreement), or as specifically directed and authorized by this department.

#### 320.6.5 ATTENDANCE

- (a) Leaving the job to which the member is assigned during duty hours without reasonable excuse and proper permission and approval.
- (b) Unexcused or unauthorized absence or tardiness.
- (c) Excessive absenteeism or abuse of leave privileges.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Standards of Conduct*

---

- (d) Failure to report to work or to place of assignment at time specified and fully prepared to perform duties without reasonable excuse.

#### 320.6.6 UNAUTHORIZED ACCESS, DISCLOSURE OR USE

- (a) Unauthorized and inappropriate intentional release of confidential or protected information, materials, data, forms or reports obtained as a result of the member's position with this department.
- (b) Disclosing to any unauthorized person any active investigation information.
- (c) The use of any information, photograph, video or other recording obtained or accessed as a result of employment or appointment to this department for personal or financial gain or without the express authorization of the Chief of Police or the authorized designee.
- (d) Loaning, selling, allowing unauthorized use, giving away or appropriating any Kirkland Police Department badge, uniform, identification card or department property for personal use, personal gain or any other improper or unauthorized use or purpose.
- (e) Using department resources in association with any portion of an independent civil action. These resources include, but are not limited to, personnel, vehicles, equipment and non-subpoenaed records.

#### 320.6.7 EFFICIENCY

- (a) Neglect of duty.
- (b) Unsatisfactory work performance including, but not limited to, failure, incompetence, inefficiency or delay in performing and/or carrying out proper orders, work assignments or the instructions of supervisors without a reasonable and bona fide excuse.
- (c) Concealing, attempting to conceal, removing or destroying defective or incompetent work.
- (d) Unauthorized sleeping during on-duty time or assignments.
- (e) Failure to notify the Department within 24 hours of any change in residence address, contact telephone numbers or marital status.

#### 320.6.8 PERFORMANCE

- (a) Any failure or refusal of an employee to properly perform the function and duties of an assigned position.
- (b) Failure to disclose or misrepresenting material facts, or making any false or misleading statement on any application, examination form, or other official document, report or form, or during the course of any work-related investigation.
- (c) The falsification of any work-related records, making misleading entries or statements with the intent to deceive or the willful and unauthorized removal, alteration, destruction and/or mutilation of any department record, public record, book, paper or document.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Standards of Conduct*

---

- (d) Failure to participate in, or giving false or misleading statements, or misrepresenting or omitting material information to a supervisor or other person in a position of authority, in connection with any investigation or in the reporting of any department-related business.
- (e) Being untruthful or knowingly making false, misleading or malicious statements that are reasonably calculated to harm the reputation, authority or official standing of this department or its members.
- (f) Disparaging remarks or conduct concerning duly constituted authority to the extent that such conduct disrupts the efficiency of this department or subverts the good order, efficiency and discipline of this department or that would tend to discredit any of its members.
- (g) Unlawful gambling or unlawful betting at any time or any place. Legal gambling or betting under any of the following conditions:
  - (a) While on department premises.
  - (b) At any work site, while on-duty or while in uniform, or while using any department equipment or system.
  - (c) Gambling activity undertaken as part of an officer's official duties and with the express knowledge and permission of a direct supervisor is exempt from this prohibition.
- (h) Improper political activity including:
  - (a) Unauthorized attendance while on-duty at official legislative or political sessions.
  - (b) Solicitations, speeches or distribution of campaign literature for or against any political candidate or position while on-duty or on department property except as expressly authorized by City policy, the collective bargaining agreement, or the Chief of Police. This clause does not pertain to official Guild meetings.
- (i) Engaging in political activities during assigned working hours except as expressly authorized by City policy, the collective bargaining agreement, or the Chief of Police.
- (j) Any act on-- or off--duty that brings discredit to this department.

#### 320.6.9 CONDUCT

- (a) Failure of any member to promptly and fully report activities on his/her part or the part of any other member where such activities resulted in contact with any other law enforcement agency or that may result in criminal prosecution or discipline under this policy.
  - 1. This includes any violations of departmental policies, neglect of duty and/or illegal conduct by any member of this department.
- (b) Unreasonable and unwarranted force to a person encountered or a person under arrest.
- (c) Exceeding lawful peace officer powers by unreasonable, unlawful or excessive conduct.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Standards of Conduct*

---

- (d) Unauthorized or unlawful fighting, threatening or attempting to inflict unlawful bodily harm on another.
- (e) Engaging in horseplay that reasonably could result in injury or property damage.
- (f) Discourteous, disrespectful or discriminatory treatment of any member of the public or any member of this department or the City.
- (g) Use of obscene, indecent, profane or derogatory language while on-duty, or in uniform.
- (h) Criminal, dishonest, or disgraceful conduct, whether on- or off-duty, that adversely affects the member's relationship with this department.
- (i) Unauthorized possession of, loss of, or damage to department property or the property of others, or endangering it through carelessness or maliciousness.
- (j) Attempted or actual theft of department property; misappropriation or misuse of public funds, property, personnel or the services or property of others; unauthorized removal or possession of department property or the property of another person.
- (k) Activity that is incompatible with a member's conditions of employment or appointment as established by law or that violates a provision of any collective bargaining agreement to include fraud in securing the appointment or hire.
- (l) Initiating any civil action for recovery of any damages or injuries incurred in the course and scope of employment or appointment without notifying the Chief of Police of such action in a timely manner.
- (m) Seeking restraining orders against individuals encountered in the line of duty without notifying the Chief of Police of such action in a timely manner.
- (n) Any other on- or off-duty conduct which any member knows or reasonably should know is unbecoming a member of this department, is contrary to good order, efficiency or morale, or tends to reflect unfavorably upon this department or its members.

#### 320.6.10 SAFETY

- (a) Failure to observe or violating department safety standards or safe working practices.
- (b) Failure to observe rules, signs, and written or oral safety instructions while on-duty and/or within department facilities or to use required protective clothing or equipment.
- (c) Failure to maintain current licenses or certifications required for the assignment or position (e.g., driver license, first aid).
- (d) Failure to maintain good physical condition sufficient to adequately and safely perform law enforcement duties.
- (e) Unsafe firearm or other dangerous weapon handling to include loading or unloading firearms in an unsafe manner, either on- or off-duty.
- (f) Carrying, while on-duty, any firearm or other lethal weapon that is not authorized by the member's appointing authority.
- (g) Concealing or knowingly failing to report any on-the-job or work-related accident or injury as soon as practicable but within 24 hours.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Standards of Conduct*

---

#### 320.6.11 INTOXICANTS

- (a) Reporting for work or being at work while intoxicated or when the member's ability to perform assigned duties is impaired due to the use of alcohol, medication or drugs, whether legal, prescribed or illegal.
- (b) Possession or use of alcohol at any work site or while on-duty, except as authorized in the performance of an official assignment. A member who is authorized to consume alcohol is not permitted to do so to such a degree that it may impair on-duty performance.
- (c) Unauthorized possession, use of, or attempting to bring a controlled substance, illegal drug or non-prescribed medication to any work site.

#### 320.6.12 VEHICLE OPERATION

- (a) Members shall operate official vehicles in a careful and prudent manner and shall obey all laws and departmental policies pertaining to such operation.
- (b) Members will report loss, suspension or revocation of any driving privileges to their supervisor immediately upon notification of such.



## Bias-Based Policing

### 401.1 PURPOSE AND SCOPE

This policy provides guidance to department members that affirms the Kirkland Police Department's commitment to policing that is fair and objective. Nothing in this policy prohibits the use of specified characteristics in law enforcement activities designed to strengthen the department's relationship with its diverse communities (e.g., cultural and ethnicity awareness training, youth programs, community group outreach, partnerships) (RCW 43.101.410).

#### 401.1.1 DEFINITIONS

Definitions related to this policy include:

**Bias-based policing** - An inappropriate reliance on characteristics such as race, ethnicity, national origin, religion, sex, sexual orientation, gender identity or expression, economic status, age, cultural group, disability or affiliation with any non-criminal group (protected characteristics) as the basis for providing differing law enforcement service or enforcement.

### 401.2 POLICY

The Kirkland Police Department is committed to providing law enforcement services to the community with due regard for the racial, cultural or other differences of those served. It is the policy of this department to provide law enforcement services and to enforce the law equally, fairly, objectively and without discrimination toward any individual or group.

### 401.3 BIAS-BASED POLICING PROHIBITED

Bias-based policing is strictly prohibited.

However, nothing in this policy is intended to prohibit an officer from considering protected characteristics in combination with credible, timely and distinct information connecting a person or people of a specific characteristic to a specific unlawful incident, or to specific unlawful incidents, specific criminal patterns or specific schemes.

#### 401.3.1 OTHER PROHIBITIONS

The Kirkland Police Department also condemns the illegal use of an individual or group's attire, appearance or mode of transportation, including the fact that an individual rides a motorcycle or wears motorcycle-related paraphernalia, as a factor in deciding to stop and question, take enforcement action, arrest or search a person or vehicle with or without a legal basis under the United States Constitution or Washington State Constitution (RCW 43.101.419).

Additionally, members shall not collect information from a person based on religious belief, practice, or affiliation unless permitted under state law. Members shall not (2018 Laws, Ch. 303 § 3,4):

- (a) Provide or disclose to federal government authorities personally identifiable information about a person's religious belief, practice, or affiliation unless the member is being questioned as a witness to a crime.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Bias-Based Policing*

---

- (b) Assist federal government authorities in compiling personal information about a person's religious belief, practice, or affiliation.
- (c) Investigate or enforce any requirement that a person register with the federal government or a federal agency based on religion.

#### **401.4 MEMBER RESPONSIBILITIES**

Every member of this department shall perform his/her duties in a fair and objective manner and is responsible for promptly reporting any suspected or known instances of bias-based policing to a supervisor. Members should, when reasonable to do so, intervene to prevent any biased-based actions by another member.

##### **401.4.1 REASON FOR CONTACT**

Officers contacting a person shall be prepared to articulate sufficient reason for the contact independent of the protected characteristics of the individual.

To the extent that written documentation would otherwise be completed (e.g., arrest report, field interview (FI) card), the involved officer should include those facts giving rise to the contact, as applicable.

Nothing in this policy shall require any officer to document a contact that would not otherwise require reporting.

##### **401.4.2 REPORTING TRAFFIC STOPS**

Each time an officer makes a traffic stop, the officer shall report any demographic information required by the Department (RCW 43.101.410).

##### **401.4.3 BUSINESS CARDS**

Officers shall provide a business card upon request. The business card shall contain identifying information including, but not limited to, the officer's name, title, personnel number, and a telephone number.

#### **401.5 SUPERVISOR RESPONSIBILITIES**

Supervisors should monitor those individuals under their command for compliance with this policy and shall handle any alleged or observed violations in accordance with the Personnel Complaints Policy.

- (a) Supervisors should discuss any issues with the involved officer and his/her supervisor in a timely manner and should document these discussions in the prescribed manner.
- (b) Supervisors shall initiate investigations of any actual or alleged violations of this policy. Investigations may include review of portable audio/video recordings, MCT data and any other available resource used to document contact between officers and the public.
- (c) Supervisors should take prompt and reasonable steps to address any retaliatory action taken against any member of this department who discloses information concerning bias-based policing.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Bias-Based Policing*

---

#### **401.6 STATE REPORTING**

Subject to any fiscal constraints, the Operations Division Captain should review available data related to traffic stops, including demographic data, existing procedures, practices and training, as well as complaints. The data should be analyzed for any patterns or other possible indicators of racial- or bias-based profiling and included in an annual report for the Washington Association of Sheriffs and Police Chiefs (RCW 43.101.410(3)).

#### **401.7 ADMINISTRATION**

The Operations Division Captain should review the efforts of the Department to provide fair and objective policing and submit an annual report, including public concerns and complaints, to the Chief of Police. The annual report should not contain any identifying information about any specific complaint, citizen or officers. It should be reviewed by the Chief of Police to identify any changes in training or operations that should be made to improve service.

Supervisors should review the annual report submitted to the Washington Association of Chiefs of Police and discuss the results with those they are assigned to supervise.

#### **401.8 TRAINING**

Training on fair and objective policing and review of this policy should be conducted as directed by the Training Sergeant (RCW 43.101.410).

## Personnel Complaints

### 1010.1 PURPOSE AND SCOPE

This policy provides guidelines for the reporting, investigation and disposition of complaints regarding the conduct of members of the Kirkland Police Department. This policy shall not apply to any questioning, counseling, instruction, informal verbal admonishment or other routine or unplanned contact of a member in the normal course of duty, by a supervisor or any other member, nor shall this policy apply to a criminal investigation.

### 1010.2 POLICY

The Kirkland Police Department takes seriously all complaints regarding the service provided by the Department and the conduct of its members.

The Department will accept and address all complaints of misconduct in accordance with this policy and applicable federal, state and local law, municipal and county rules and the requirements of any memorandum of understanding or collective bargaining agreements.

It is also the policy of this Department to ensure that the community can report misconduct without concern for reprisal or retaliation.

### 1010.3 PERSONNEL COMPLAINTS

Personnel complaints include any allegation of misconduct or improper job performance that, if true, would constitute a violation of department policy or of federal, state or local law, policy or rule. Personnel complaints may be generated internally or by the public.

Inquiries about conduct or performance that, if true, would not violate department policy or federal, state or local law, policy or rule may be handled informally by a supervisor and shall not be considered a personnel complaint. Such inquiries generally include clarification regarding policy, procedures or the response to specific incidents by the Department.

#### 1010.3.1 COMPLAINT CLASSIFICATIONS

Personnel complaints shall be classified in one of the following categories:

**Minor Complaints** - A matter in which the complaining party alleges minor violations of department policy related to job performance, competence, or safety and the complainant is satisfied that appropriate action has been taken by a department supervisor of rank greater than the accused employee.

Minor complaints will be documented in the department's electronic tracking system and the responsible supervisor shall include the appropriate complaint disposition in their narrative, as well as any proposed supervisory actions. The completed minor complaint will be forwarded, in the electronic tracking system, through the chain of command to the appropriate Section Lieutenant for review and finding.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Personnel Complaints*

---

**Serious Complaints** - A matter in which the complaining party alleges serious violations of department policy or law; or which a department supervisor determines that further action is warranted. Types of serious violations which may require further action or an internal administrative investigation include but are not limited to allegations of; a crime, excessive force, improper/unlawful arrest, improper/unlawful entry, improper/unlawful searches, harassment, unbecoming conduct, insubordination, drunkenness on duty, and dereliction of duty.

Serious complaints shall be documented by the supervisor in the department's electronic tracking system with all accompanying information and the supervisor's narrative. The completed serious complaint will be forwarded, in the electronic tracking system, through the chain of command to the appropriate Section Lieutenant. The Section Lieutenant will review the complaint and notify the Division Captain if they believe an internal investigation may be warranted.

#### 1010.3.2 SOURCES OF COMPLAINTS

The following applies to the source of complaints:

- (a) Individuals from the public may make complaints in any form, including in writing, by email, in person or by telephone.
- (b) Any department member becoming aware of alleged misconduct shall immediately notify a supervisor.
- (c) Supervisors shall initiate a complaint based upon observed misconduct or receipt from any source alleging misconduct that, if true, could result in disciplinary action.
- (d) Anonymous and third-party complaints should be accepted and investigated to the extent that sufficient information is provided.
- (e) Tort claims and lawsuits may generate a personnel complaint.

#### 1010.4 AVAILABILITY AND ACCEPTANCE OF COMPLAINTS

##### 1010.4.1 COMPLAINT FORMS

Personnel complaint forms will be maintained in a clearly visible location in the public area of the police facility and be accessible through the department website. Forms may also be available at other City facilities.

Personnel complaint forms in languages other than English may also be provided, as determined necessary or practicable.

##### 1010.4.2 ACCEPTANCE

All complaints will be courteously accepted by any department member and promptly given to the appropriate supervisor. Although written complaints are preferred, a complaint may also be filed orally, either in person or by telephone. Such complaints will be directed to a supervisor. If a supervisor is not immediately available to take an oral complaint, the receiving member shall obtain contact information sufficient for the supervisor to contact the complainant. The supervisor, upon contact with the complainant, shall complete and submit an entry into the Department's electronic tracking system as appropriate.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Personnel Complaints*

---

Although not required, complainants should be encouraged to file complaints in person so that proper identification, signatures, photographs or physical evidence may be obtained as necessary.

#### **1010.5 DOCUMENTATION**

Supervisors shall ensure that all complaints are documented in the Department's electronic tracking system, which records and tracks complaints. The entry shall include the nature of the complaint and the actions taken to address the complaint.

Complaints which are received on a personnel complaint form, written by the complainant, will be entered into the electronic reporting system by the supervisor and the original personnel complaint form will be scanned into the system as an attachment.

#### **1010.6 INVESTIGATIONS**

Allegations of misconduct will be investigated as follows.

##### **1010.6.1 SUPERVISOR RESPONSIBILITIES**

In general, the primary responsibility for the investigation of a personnel complaint shall rest with the member's immediate supervisor, unless the supervisor is the complainant, or the supervisor is the ultimate decision-maker regarding disciplinary action or has any personal involvement regarding the alleged misconduct. The Chief of Police or the authorized designee may direct that another supervisor investigate any complaint.

A supervisor who becomes aware of alleged misconduct shall take reasonable steps to prevent aggravation of the situation.

The responsibilities of supervisors include, but are not limited to:

- (a) Upon receiving a serious complaint involving allegations of a potentially serious nature, the supervisor shall ensure that a command level officer, in the accused officer's chain of command, is notified as soon as practicable.
- (b) A supervisor receiving or initiating any minor complaint shall ensure that an entry into the department's electronic tracking system has been completed as fully as possible. The original complaint form will be scanned and attached to the tracking system entry. The supervisor shall include the appropriate complaint disposition in their narrative, as well as any proposed supervisory actions. The completed minor complaint will be forwarded, in the electronic tracking system, through the chain of command to the appropriate Section Lieutenant for review of the supervisors finding and disposition. In all incidents that constitute an minor complaint, the supervisor shall notify the complainant of the disposition of their complaint after a review has been completed by the Section Lieutenant.
- (c) A supervisor receiving or initiating any serious complaint shall ensure that an entry into the department's electronic tracking system has been completed as fully as possible. The original complaint form will be scanned and attached to the tracking system entry. The entry shall then be directed to the appropriate Section Lieutenant of the accused employee, via the chain of command, who will either take the appropriate action or

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Personnel Complaints*

---

forward the complaint to their Division Captain with a request for further investigation by the Investigations Lieutenant.

- (a) In circumstances where the integrity of the investigation could be jeopardized by reducing the complaint to writing or where the confidentiality of a complainant is at issue, a supervisor shall orally report the matter to the member's Division Captain or the Chief of Police, who will initiate appropriate action.
- (d) Responding to all complaints in a courteous and professional manner.
- (e) Resolving those personnel complaints that can be resolved immediately.
  - 1. Follow-up contact with the complainant should be made within 24 hours of the Department receiving the complaint.
  - 2. If the matter is resolved and no further action is required, the supervisor will note the resolution in the electronic tracking system and forward the form to their immediate supervisor.
- (f) Promptly contacting the Chief of Police for direction regarding their roles in addressing a complaint that relates to sexual, racial, ethnic or other forms of prohibited harassment or discrimination.
- (g) Forwarding unresolved personnel complaints to their Section Lieutenant, who will determine whether to contact the complainant or assign the complaint for investigation.
- (h) Informing the complainant of the investigator's name and the complaint number within three days after assignment.
- (i) Investigating a complaint as follows:
  - 1. Making reasonable efforts to obtain names, addresses and telephone numbers of witnesses.
  - 2. When appropriate, ensuring immediate medical attention is provided and photographs of alleged injuries and accessible uninjured areas are taken.
- (j) Ensuring that the procedural rights of the accused member are followed.
- (k) Ensuring interviews of the complainant are generally conducted during reasonable hours.

#### 1010.6.2 ADMINISTRATIVE INVESTIGATION PROCEDURES

On all internal administrative investigations, the following procedures shall be followed with regard to the accused employee(s):

- (a) Internal administrative investigations must be authorized by the Chief of Police.
- (b) For all non-criminal internal administrative investigations, employees shall be informed in writing of the nature of the investigation, the right to request Guild representation and whether they are a witness or a subject of the investigation before any interview of the employee commences. In investigations other than criminal, this will include the name, address, and other information necessary to reasonably apprise them of the allegations of such complaint. (See CBA 7.7 Bill of Rights.)

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### Personnel Complaints

---

- (c) An employee who is identified as a subject of the investigation shall be advised in writing a minimum of forty eight (48) hours prior to the time of the interview, if the interviewer either knows or reasonably should know that the questioning concerns a matter that could lead to criminal charges or misconduct that could be grounds for termination. Employees who are given a forty eight (48) hour notification may waive that delay by signing a waiver form, provided that the employee either has Guild representation or waives the right to such representation in writing.
- (d) Interviews of an accused employee shall be conducted during reasonable hours and preferably when the employee is on-duty. If the employee is off-duty, he/she shall be compensated.
- (e) Unless waived by the employee, interviews of an accused employee shall be at the Kirkland Police Department or other reasonable and appropriate place.
- (f) No more than two interviewers should ask questions of an accused employee.
- (g) Prior to any interview, an employee should be informed of the nature of the investigation.
- (h) All interviews should be for a reasonable period and the employee's personal needs should be accommodated.
- (i) No employee should be subjected to offensive or threatening language, nor shall any promises, rewards or other inducements be used to obtain answers. Any employee refusing to answer questions directly related to the investigation may be ordered to answer questions administratively and may be subject to discipline for failing to do so.
- (j) An employee should be given an order to answer questions in an administrative investigation that might incriminate the member in a criminal matter only after the member has been given a *Garrity* advisement as authorized by the Chief of Police. Administrative investigators should consider the impact that compelling a statement from the employee may have on any related criminal investigation and should take reasonable steps to avoid creating any foreseeable conflicts between the two related investigations. This may include conferring with the person in charge of the criminal investigation (e.g. discussion of processes, timing, implications). No information or evidence administratively coerced from an employee may be provided to anyone involved in conducting the criminal investigation or to any prosecutor
- (k) The interviewer should record all interviews of employees and witnesses. The employee may also record the interview. If the employee has been previously interviewed, a copy of that recorded interview shall be provided to the employee prior to any subsequent interview.
- (l) All employees subjected to interviews that could result in discipline have the right to have an uninvolved representative present during the interview. However, in order to maintain the integrity of each individual's statement, involved employees shall not consult or meet with a representative or attorney collectively or in groups prior to being interviewed.
- (m) All employees shall provide complete and truthful responses to questions posed during interviews.



# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### Personnel Complaints

---

- (n) No employee may be compelled to submit to a polygraph examination, nor shall any refusal to submit to such examination be mentioned in any investigation.
- (o) An employee covered by civil service shall be provided a written statement of all accusations with a duplicate statement filed with the civil service commission (RCW 41.12.090; RCW 41.14.120).

#### 1010.6.3 INVESTIGATION RESULTS FORMAT

Investigations of personnel complaints shall be detailed, complete and written as a departmental memorandum following the below format:

**Introduction** - Include the identity of the members, the identity of the assigned investigators, the initial date and source of the complaint.

**Synopsis** - Provide a brief summary of the facts giving rise to the investigation.

**Summary** - List the allegations separately, including applicable policy sections, with a brief summary of the evidence relevant to each allegation. A separate recommended finding should be provided for each allegation.

**Evidence** - Each allegation should be set forth with the details of the evidence applicable to each allegation provided, including comprehensive summaries of member and witness statements. Other evidence related to each allegation should also be detailed in this section.

**Conclusion** - A recommendation regarding further action or disposition should be provided.

**Exhibits** - A separate list of exhibits (e.g., recordings, photos, documents) should be attached to the report.

#### 1010.6.4 DISPOSITIONS

Each personnel complaint shall be classified with one of the following dispositions:

**Unfounded** - When the investigation discloses that the alleged acts did not occur or did not involve department members. Complaints that are determined to be frivolous will fall within the classification of unfounded.

**Exonerated** - When the investigation discloses that the alleged act occurred but that the act was justified, lawful and/or proper.

**Not sustained** - When the investigation discloses that there is insufficient evidence to sustain the complaint or fully exonerate the member.

**Sustained** - When the investigation discloses sufficient evidence to establish that the act occurred and that it constituted misconduct.

If an investigation discloses misconduct or improper job performance that was not alleged in the original complaint, the investigator shall take appropriate action with regard to any additional allegations.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Personnel Complaints*

---

#### **1010.6.5 COMPLETION OF INTERNAL ADMINISTRATIVE INVESTIGATIONS**

Every investigator assigned to investigate an internal administrative investigation shall proceed with due diligence. Recognizing those factors such as witness availability and the complexity of allegations will affect each case, every effort should be made to complete the investigation within 45 days of being assigned an investigation.

In cases where extenuating circumstances exist, the time limit may be extended by the Chief of Police. In these instances, the assigned investigator shall notify the affected employee in writing of the extension.

If either party is charged with a criminal offense associated with an investigation, then the investigation may be suspended until the completion of the criminal trial.

Upon completion, the report should be forwarded through the Professional Standards Division chain of command to the Chief of Police.

#### **1010.6.6 NOTICE TO COMPLAINANT OF INVESTIGATION STATUS**

The member conducting the investigation should provide the complainant with periodic updates on the status of the investigation, as appropriate.

#### **1010.7 ADMINISTRATIVE SEARCHES**

Employees shall have no expectation of privacy when using telephones, computers, radios or other communications provided by the Department.

Assigned lockers and storage spaces may only be administratively searched in the employee's presence, with the employee's consent, with a valid search warrant or where the employee has been given reasonable notice that the search will take place.

All other departmentally assigned areas (e.g., desks, office space, assigned vehicles) may be administratively searched by a supervisor, in the presence of an uninvolved witness, for non-investigative purposes. (e.g., obtaining a needed report or radio). An investigative search of such areas shall only be conducted upon a reasonable suspicion that official misconduct is involved.

#### **1010.8 ADMINISTRATIVE LEAVE**

When a complaint of misconduct is of a serious nature, or when circumstances indicate that allowing the accused to continue to work would adversely affect the mission of the Department, the Chief of Police or the authorized designee may temporarily assign an accused employee to administrative leave. Any employee placed on administrative leave:

- (a) May be required to relinquish any department badge, identification, assigned weapons and any other department equipment.
- (b) Shall be required to continue to comply with all policies and lawful orders of a supervisor.
- (c) May be temporarily reassigned to a different shift, generally a normal business-hours shift, during the investigation. The employee may be required to remain available for contact at all times during such shift, and will report as ordered.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Personnel Complaints*

---

#### **1010.9 CRIMINAL INVESTIGATION**

Where a member is accused of potential criminal conduct, a separate supervisor or investigator shall be assigned to investigate the criminal allegations apart from any administrative investigation. Any separate administrative investigation may parallel a criminal investigation.

The Chief of Police shall be notified as soon as practicable when a member is accused of criminal conduct. The Chief of Police may request a criminal investigation by an outside law enforcement agency.

A member accused of criminal conduct shall be provided with all rights afforded to a civilian. The member should not be administratively ordered to provide any information in the criminal investigation.

The Kirkland Police Department may release information concerning the arrest or detention of any member, including an officer, that has not led to a conviction. No disciplinary action should be taken until an independent administrative investigation is conducted.

#### **1010.10 POST-ADMINISTRATIVE INVESTIGATION PROCEDURES**

Upon completion of a formal investigation, an investigation report should be forwarded to the Chief of Police through the chain of command. Each level of command should review and include their comments in writing before forwarding the report. The Chief of Police may accept or modify any classification or recommendation for disciplinary action.

##### **1010.10.1 DIVISION CAPTAIN RESPONSIBILITIES**

Upon receipt of any completed personnel investigation, the Division Captain of the involved member shall review the entire investigative file, the member's personnel file and any other relevant materials.

The Division Captain may make recommendations regarding the disposition of any allegations and the amount of discipline, if any, to be imposed.

Prior to forwarding recommendations to the Chief of Police, the Division Captain may return the entire investigation to the assigned investigator or supervisor for further investigation or action.

When forwarding any written recommendation to the Chief of Police, the Division Captain shall include all relevant materials supporting the recommendation. Actual copies of a member's existing personnel file need not be provided and may be incorporated by reference.

##### **1010.10.2 CHIEF OF POLICE RESPONSIBILITIES**

Upon receipt of any written recommendation for disciplinary action, the Chief of Police shall review the recommendation and all accompanying materials. The Chief of Police may modify any recommendation and/or may return the file to the Division Captain for further investigation or action.

Once the Chief of Police is satisfied that no further investigation or action is required by staff, the Chief of Police shall determine the amount of discipline, if any, that should be imposed. In the

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Personnel Complaints*

---

event disciplinary action is proposed (except for an oral or written reprimand), the Chief of Police shall provide the member with a written (Loudermill) notice and the following:

- (a) Access to all of the materials considered by the Chief of Police in recommending the proposed discipline.
- (b) An opportunity to respond orally or in writing to the Chief of Police within five days of receiving the notice.
  - (a) Upon a showing of good cause by the member, the Chief of Police may grant a reasonable extension of time for the member to respond.
  - (b) If the member elects to respond orally, the presentation may be recorded by the Department. Upon request, the member shall be provided with a copy of the recording.

Once the member has completed his/her response or if the member has elected to waive any such response, the Chief of Police shall consider all information received in regard to the recommended discipline. The Chief of Police shall render a timely written decision to the member and specify the grounds and reasons for discipline and the effective date of the discipline. Once the Chief of Police has issued a written decision, the discipline shall become effective.

Within 30 days of the final review by the Chief of Police, written notice of the findings shall be sent to the complaining party if applicable. This notice shall indicate the findings, however, will not disclose the amount of discipline, if any imposed.

#### **1010.10.3 NOTICE OF FINAL DISPOSITION TO THE COMPLAINANT**

The Chief of Police or the authorized designee shall ensure that the complainant is notified of the disposition (i.e., sustained, not sustained, exonerated, unfounded) of the complaint.

#### **1010.11 PRE-DISCIPLINE EMPLOYEE RESPONSE**

The pre-discipline process is intended to provide the accused employee with an opportunity to present a written or oral response to the Chief of Police after having had an opportunity to review the supporting materials and prior to imposition of any recommended discipline (except oral and written reprimands). The employee shall consider the following:

- (a) The response is not intended to be an adversarial or formal hearing.
- (b) Although the employee may be represented by an uninvolved representative or legal counsel, the response is not designed to accommodate the presentation of testimony or witnesses.
- (c) The employee may suggest that further investigation could be conducted or the employee may offer any additional information or mitigating factors for the Chief of Police to consider.
- (d) In the event that the Chief of Police elects to cause further investigation to be conducted, the employee shall be provided with the results prior to the imposition of any discipline.

# Kirkland Police Department

## Kirkland PD Policy Manual

### *Personnel Complaints*

---

- (e) The employee may thereafter have the opportunity to further respond orally or in writing to the Chief of Police on the limited issues of information raised in any subsequent materials.

#### **1010.12 RESIGNATIONS/RETIREMENTS PRIOR TO DISCIPLINE**

In the event that a member tenders a written resignation or notice of retirement prior to the imposition of discipline, it shall be noted in the file. The tender of a resignation or retirement by itself shall not serve as grounds for the termination of any pending investigation or discipline.

#### **1010.13 POST-DISCIPLINE APPEAL RIGHTS**

In situations in which the imposed discipline amounts to a written reprimand, the employee's right to formally respond shall be limited to the aforementioned Loudermill process and the grievance procedure outlined in the current collective bargaining agreement.

In situations resulting in the imposition of a disciplinary transfer, suspension with or without pay, demotion, or termination of a non-probationary employee, the employee shall have the right to an evidentiary appeal of the Chief of Police's imposition of discipline pursuant to the current Civil Service rules, KMC 3.54, the collective bargaining agreement, the Grievance Procedure Policy, and RCW 41.12.090 and RCW 41.14.120.

#### **1010.14 PROBATIONARY EMPLOYEES AND OTHER MEMBERS**

At-will and probationary employees and members other than non-probationary employees may be disciplined and/or released from employment without adherence to any of the procedures set out in this policy, and without notice or cause at any time. These individuals are not entitled to any rights under this policy. However, any of these individuals released for misconduct should be afforded an opportunity solely to clear their names through a liberty interest hearing, which shall be limited to a single appearance before the Chief of Police or the authorized designee.

Any probationary period may be extended at the discretion of the Chief of Police in cases where the individual has been absent for more than a week or when additional time to review the individual is considered to be appropriate.

#### **1010.15 RETENTION OF PERSONNEL INVESTIGATION FILES**

All personnel complaints shall be maintained in accordance with the established records retention schedule and as described in the Personnel Records Policy.

#### **1010.16 NOTIFICATION TO CRIMINAL JUSTICE TRAINING COMMISSION (CJTC) CERTIFICATION BOARD**

Upon termination of a peace officer for any reason, including resignation, the Department shall, within 15 days of the termination, notify the CJTC on a personnel action report form provided by the commission. The Department shall, upon request of the CJTC, provide such additional documentation or information as the commission deems necessary to determine whether the termination provides grounds for revocation of the peace officer's certification (RCW 43.101.135).

# Kirkland Police Department

Kirkland PD Policy Manual

## *Personnel Complaints*

---

### **1010.17 ANNUAL MANAGEMENT REVIEW AND ANALYSIS OF COMPLAINTS AND INTERNAL ADMINISTRATIVE INVESTIGATIONS**

The Investigations Lieutenant will compile annual year end reports, based upon electronic tracking system records, of complaints and internal administrative investigations. These reports shall be forwarded to the Chief of Police at the end of every calendar year.